NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: CENTRAL

STATION: Tapini

VOLUME No: 17

ACCESSION No: 496...

1972 - 1973

Pilmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea, PORT MORESBY 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL REPORT OF: TAPINI DUPLICATE NOS: 1-12]

ACCESSION NO. 496

VOL. No: 17: 1972-1973 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 14

REPORT NO:	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PATROL			MAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
11/72-73	26	Fearwan PH and.		Pilito Census Division	Map	18.7.72-26.7.72
]		Goggin P.C				
2.12/72-73	16	Briggs P.A A	De.	Karnama Census Division		8.8.7: -16.8.72
3]3/72-73	15	Tura. J		Loloipa and Karnama		
]				Ceritus Diusion		2 8 8.72-27.97
4]4/72-73	25	Fearman . P.ft		Auga Kuni		19.9.72-3.10.72
5] 5/72-73	13	Terenambo N.O !	APO			30.10:72-17:11.7
8] 6A/72-73	15	Wilson R.J	わら	Aiwara and Katoipa Consus		16.1.73-7.2.73
				Division.		
[7]68/72-73	15	Wilson RJ	P.0	Part Aiwara / Ivane		20.11.72-2811
[9]60/72-73	: 30	Wilson R.J	40	Aiwara, Kataipa, Loloipa	Map	20.11.72-13.2
[9]7/72-73	19	Boggin . P.C	APO	Upper Aiwara Census Division		112.73-9.273
[1018 72-73	15	Fearman P.A		Ivane and Aiwara		5.2.73 -22.2.7.
[11]9/12-73	16	Ridgway: RK.		Ivane Consius Division.		27.2:73-6.3.7
[12] 10/72-73	11	·Péarlhan. \$A				15.3.73 -273.7
[13]11/72-73	10	Briggs P.A		Dilitu Consus Division	Map	26.373-303
[4] 12/12-73	15	Walton . S-W		Pilito Consus Division.		9.4.73-1015.7
[]						
[]		39.0				
[]						
[]						
[].						
IT I				TO THE RESIDENCE OF THE PARTY O		

TAPINI PATROL REPORT

	2 2 2 2 2 2	17/12-1	ACTUAL	OFFICE	
No	AREA	DEFICER	DAX	BAYS	PURPOSE.
R	PILITU CENSUS	FRARMAN			
	DIVISION	GOGGIN	9	19	UPDATING AREA SUDY
		2 CONST			CENSUS ROV. ALLA
2	KARVAMA	P. B. 1665			CARGO CULT
	AMOUNT	HODRINS	8	8	INVESTIGATION
		3 CONST			
	I Kasuawa				INVESTIGATION
	LOLOIPA & KARUAMA				
-6		J.F. TURA			
	(0)	R. RIGOLONY			
	1 2	2 CONST		,	
		I AMERICANOR OFFICE	3	3	
					Ros
4	AUGA KUNI	FERRMAN	17	17	ROAD INSPECTION
5	TAPINI-COAST RD	TEREREMBO TRO	15	15	ROAD SUPERVISION
	4	AID POST OBDERCH			
7					
	AIWARA & KATIPA	LIKSON PO	17	17	CENSUS, P.E., GEN. MA
	HINDING CO.	S RAIGE			
	2				.)
68		WILSON TO	17	17	A Samuel Community
60	111 1 1	WILSON. CO.	9	9	Road Survey , La State
1	Mylen AIWARA	606614	7	1	Kond Juney , La Garten
					-
95	IVANE & AIWARA	FEARMAN PO	33	33	COUNCIL ELECTION
		1 RPNGC			
9	IVANE	ROGENAY ADO	8	8	Commo, Con They ale
10	Katarpa Loloipa	FEARMAN AND	10	10	Ganal .
U	Picito	BRIGGS ADE	5	5	Garal.
12	BLITU	WALTON APO	24	24	Rand courte.
1-10	1/200		1		
		/	1 101		
-			104		
		The second second		*	
/ 13			Į.	1	

General Administration.

PATROL REPORT

Report number:	One of 72/73	Updating of Area Stud Objects of patrol: Census Revision.
District:	Central	Station: Political Education. Tapini.
Patrol conducted by:	P.A.Fearman.	Subdistrict: Goilala.
Area patrolled:	P.C.Goggin	Designation: P.O. A.P.O.
Duration of patrol:	Pilitu Census Di	Personnel accompanying: 2R.P. & V.G.C.
Last D.D.A. patrol:	28=7=73. to No. 12 of 71/72	Number of days: 9days 8nights.
Last O.L.G. patrol:	Nil.	Total population of area: 1,222
Map reference:	Attached.	Council area: Nil.
		House of Assembly Electorate: Goilala.
	oner, District,	
Sobna		
	In respect of this patrol, I a	
		s 4 To10, (72/73)
	Patrol Instructions,	
IISSIONER'S	The Report and my commo	ents, (🗸)
20	Area study,	(/)
12	Updating of area study,	()
SEP1972	Situation Reports No's 1-	, ()
12/1	Patrol map,	()
250	APPENDLY A	** B
MORES	gebout pa 1	JB 3083 M 4.00 N
DATE: 4 / 8 1972		Assistant District commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm KONEDOBU, Papua N	inistration,	
	In respect of this patrol, I a	ttach
	Area study,	()
	Updating of area study,	()
	Situation Report No's. 1—	()
		()
		()
	District Headquarters assess	sment of Above average
	Patrol & Report	
		Below average
Date: / /19		District Commissioner



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

COMMISSIO

5 JAN 1973

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU 67-1-6

27th December, 1972

The District Commissioner Central District P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY

TAPINI PATROL NO. 1 OF 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-5 of the 8th November, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of notification of the above patrol of the Pilitu Census Division, and also the Area Study amendments, as submitted by Mr. P.A. Fearman, Patrol Officer.

The 1969/70 Area Study forwarded is for the AIWARA Census Division, not Pilitu and is one which was not held at this Headquarters.

Copies of the Patrol Report section of the Report are not required and I am returning these for your records together with F.O.J. folios which were also included. Only two copies of the Area Study are required; the third copy forwarded is also returned for your records.

Messrs Fearman and Goggin have compiled a comprehensive updating of the Area Study, written in a readable and interesting style. My only detrimental comment is the lack of statistics which would (?) have enforced the many conclusions put forward in the narrative parts.

Peanall S.J. PEARSALL a/Secretary

Sola Mindly ensure dist the son.

67-2-5

District Office P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY

28th August, 1972

Assistant District Commissioner Sub-District TAPIVI.

PATROL REPORT No. 1 72/73

- Returned herewith the above mentioned Patrol Report.
- 2. I note that Mr. Fearmon is still preparing a Section dealing with the up-dating of the Area Study. When this is completed on Quarto paper, kindly resubmit the Report with the up-date of Area Study as an appendage.
- 3. When re-submitting this Report, kindly complete and eign the section of the Patrol Report Jacket designed for your attention.

In the patient of your culting the tractate instanction a major direct

the Resemble without our day of (A.K. JACKSON) District Commissioner, C.D.

expect, and by Arine so purpose one of the father whom or the best pre-

A CHARLES

parties to my off.

District Office P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY.

23rd October, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner Sub-District TAPINI.

TAPINI PATROL 1-72/73 MESSRE, FFARMAN AND GOOGIN

- 1. Thank you for this Report.
- 2. As to your own comments, I would recommend that you first assure yourself that P.H.D. will staff an ai' post, and then encourage the Village Constable to build one. I should like your comments on this, and a definite proposition; with a site, so that I can approach P.H.D. for you; the Tapini medical assistant should of course join with you in recommending anything.
- 3. I approve of your making Mr. Coggin's instruction a major object of this patrol, and should guess, by his report, that it has already started to pay off.
- 4. Mr. Pearmen's enthusiasm for the road project is pleasant and refreshing.
- 5. A good report
- 6. Mr. Goggin writes clearly and well. He has made a good Patrol Report, and by doing so passed one of the initial stages of his training.

J.J.F.
(J.D. FITZER)
Asting District Commissioner, C.D.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

17th July 1972.

Mr. P.C. Goggin, Sub-District Office, TAPINI C.D.

TAPINIPATROL 1-72/73.

As previously discussed please be prepared to accompany Mr. P.A. Fearman P.O. on a Patrol to the Pilitu Census Division.

2. Your duties will be as directed by Mr. Fearman with the overriding instruction that you are to attempt to gain as much knowledge as possible about field work and the Local people. I will want you to submit a full Patrol Report upon your return and the section under Social should include a detailed description of the people and their manner of life and social structure. Please treat this as an exercise in observation and reporting.

Mr. Fearman will be going to Bakeiudu from Kone, you are required to return here in company with one of the two accompanying policemen.

As this is your first Patrol you will see many things that will appear both novel and different to you, do not hesitate to ask questions and find out the reasons for such matters as you do not understand. It is always important for a person on his first Patrol to gain accurate impressions.

5. Have a good Patrol.

Assistant District Commissioner.

PATROL REPORT No.

Station. TAPINI

Officer Compiling.

PAUL. C. CGIN

District CENTRAL

Subdistrict GO ILALA

Cencus Division. PILITY

L.G. Council.

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72.

INTRODUCTION:

The main aims of this patrol were-Census Revision, up-dating of the Area Study and Politica. Education. As this was my first patrol I concerned yself mainly with absorbing as much information as passible about field work and the local people, while assisti Mr. Fearman in carrying out the primary functions of the Patrol.

POLITICAL:

LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

All of the villages visited on this patrol are out of the Tapini Council area. Interest in joining the Council varied considerably-the only villages where any genuine interest was shown were Lamina, Poruelavava and Kone. Some villages were against the idea completely, however, the general feeling was that perhaps when the Coast Road is finished they might be prepared to join.

Discussions with people in each village revealed a lot of ignorance concerning the actual purpose and workings of the Tapini Council. I tope that some of their misconceptions have been clarified by the discussions.

Generally speaking there is very little money in the Pilitu and consequently people are not keen on the tax idea. Even if they did join the Council at this stage, because of therugged terrain and consequent difficult access to the area, it would be almost impossible for the Council to help them in any tangible way-the risk of disillusionment in the Council system would be high.

POLITICAL EDUCATION:

POLITICAL EDUCATION.

There is a general feeling of apathy, torwards the Central Government, throughout the Pilitu. The people have great difficulty in understanding the whole political system of the Government.

The friendly reception received by the Patrol in all villages would seem to indicate that the people are content with the way the Government treats them. However as their main contact with the Government is still through the 'Kiap' other thoughts of self government and Independence seem to be all the more remote and difficult to grasp.

Until there is more Economic development and Education in this area, Political awareness will continue to remain at a low ebo.

ECONOMIC.

VILLAGE CASH CROPS.

In this area cash cropping is almost non-existant. The total income from all villages didn't amount to more than \$20 for the past 12months. This was derived from the sale of betle nut and coffee, mostly marketed at Tapini. Here again the problem of access is the problem. While the only way in or out of the area is by native track, cash cropping will never be feasible and the people seem content at present to justmaintaintheir traditional gardens, designed only to meet their immediate needs.

CATTLE PROJECTS.

Many villages have suitable land for cattle projects, however this potential cannot be exploited until the coast road is through and suitable bridle paths linked with it.

At Poruelavava and Lamina it would be possible to implement a cattle project once a little more work was done ontthe existing path up to Ariome. The people were very interested in the possibilities of such a project when we spoke to them, however it remains to be seen how long their enthusiasm lasts once the hard work of upgrading the bridle path begins.

SOCTAL.

SOCIAL STRUCTURE-MANNER OF LIFE.

The basic social structure in the Pilitu seems to follow the extended family system. When a man marries he achieves his independence-he sets himself up on land handed down by his father, cuts a new garden which his

wife plants and looks after plus any pigs he may have-(usually received as wedding gifts).

In any particular village there are usually two distinct family lines. The village headman or boss of the land, is normally the head of hos respective family line.

For the purposes of big parties both lines work together to build a special party village and prepare special gardens. For instance at Lotuava a party village has just been completed and each line has prepared a special garden to provide food for the guests who will come from almost every village i the Pilitu.

These parties usually go for many weeks and provide the guests with an opportunity to sell pigs, seek out prospective wives and act as initiation ceremonies. Providing the length of these Parties can be controlled to a few weeks I believe they are a necessary element in the peoples way of life. In fact it may be the one vital element needed to keep the people happy and IN the villages. As car be seen from the Census figures there are still large numbers of people absent from their villages, particularly the villages of Wapote and Niaive.

LAW and ORDER.

There were no courts held on this Patrol, however several disputes were arbitrated.on. They usually concerned pigs and women (bride prices) and some had been going on for years but had never been settled to both parties satisfaction.

Not all the shot guns were presented to the Patrol for inspection; the usual excuse being that the owners were in Moresby or in some other area. A follow up patrol by Police will probably see some confiscated as no shotguns have been deposited at Tapini while the owners have been absent in their area.

EDUCATION.

Education in the Pilitu is sadly lacking. At present from all the villages visited only 4 children are attending school and they are all from Kone. The importance of sending the children to school was impressed upon the people, however it remains to be seen whether the advice is taken.

One of the big problems is that there are no schools close at hand and the children would have to stay with relatives or friends in order to attend regularly.

HEALTH.

A similar situation exists with Health in the area. There are no aid-posts closer than Tapini hospital and this lack of medical aid was most noticeable. I attended to many badly infected wounds, however, as there was no aid-post nearby my efforts were in vain. One particular baby had badly infected eyes so I told the father to take the child to Tapini. I checked at the hospital,

however the child hadn't been brought in.

If a permanent aid-post could be established in the Pilitu, perhaps at Wapote, then besides the obvious health benefits to the people, it would be tangible evidence that the Government hasn't forgotten about them, and wants to help them. Positive assistance now, must help tremendously in gaining the confidence of these people who have received very little, to thank the Government for. CONCLUSION.

The Pilitu seems to be the forgotten backwater of the Goilala; most development and Aid has passed them by. Because of the difficult terrain access will continue to be the key to any future progress. Once the coast road is through from Tapini to Bakoiudu and many economic possibilities are opened up, then perhaps, with help, the people can be roused out of their present rut.

15.8.72

P. C. GOGGIN - A.P.O

POPULATION.

P	I	L	I	T	U	C	E	N	S	U	S	D	I	V	I	S	T	0	W
							-	-		1000	10000		_		mis.	2 and	-	~	

DATE OF CENSUS	VILLAGE	TOTALS ABSENTERS (Excluding (Resident outside Absentees) Electorate)							GRAND TOTAL	
		(Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		(Under 15 yrs)		ADULT		
		M.	Y.	M.	P.	M,	P.	M.	P.	
107-72	PORUELAVAVA	15	23	22	30	4	2	12	7	116 .
18-7-72	LAMINA	29	20	32	26	7	4	18	7	143
196-72	LOTUAVA	26	30	31	32	8	7	26	8	168
20-7-72	ZHAMORA	40	36	47	39	7	7	16	10	202
21-7-72	LAMORA	38	38	42	38	5	1	26	5	193
22-7-72	NIAIVE	3	5	4	5	3	9	15	6	50
22-7-72	WAPOTE	18	18	28	28	6	10	34	13	155
24-7-72	OPORE	15	16	24	19	1	1	6	2	84
25-7-72	BOLUBOLU	16	17	36	23	3	2	8	6	111
TOTAL								,		1,222
8-8-72	LARAMAITA	13	12	33	45	17	6	20	12	158
9-8-72	LAMANATPA	5	4	6	5	-	-	1	-	21
9-8-72	MOROA	4	5	7	8	6	5	0	3	48 🐃
9-8-72	ZANYALAVA	22	29	28	37	11	4	1	4	156
										1,605
•										
									-	





DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-1.

If calling ask for iggs
Mr.



In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District,

21st August 1972.

District Commissioner, District Office, PORT MORESBY,

TAPINI PATROL NO1-72/73.

The abovementioned Patrol Report is attached hereto for your perusal and comment please. My comments area as follows.

(a) Report Submitted by Mr. Fearman P.O.

POLITICAL: It is stills apparent that despite our simple talks as recorded by Mr. Fearman that we are not getting through to the people with our Political Education programme. Simple talks have been given to them for so long now and with very little variation that they are now becoming bored and tired.

It has been stated many times from this office that we need more than talking if we are to make any advances with Political Education, I have requested more direct assistance from the Political Education officer, this has not yet been forthcoming, although promised.

SOCIAL: Many words have been written about the Goilala habit of long and protracted dances. Undoubtedly when these festivities interfere with development projects they are not to be desired. However in an area such as the Pilitu where very little occurs or has occured over the last twenty years or so I can see r, harm in them provided that health services are main ained and that no laws are broken. If action were taken to serious, restrict these dances then I beleive we would have a group of discontented people on our hands.

ECONOMIC: I hope that the construction of the Coast Road will inject into the Pilitu economy a substantial amount of money, as the route of the road goes through this area and the labour force will be largely drawn from the residents of the Census Division. I have often enquired why the Pilitu people have not taken more interest in Cattle husbandry, the answer usually received from D.A.S.F. is that they are too lazy and not sufficiently interested, I consider that D.A.S.F. should begin to patrol the area more intensely and attempt to initiate more interest.

MISCELIANEOUS. The villages of Zanialavava, Laramaita Moroa and Lamanaipa are all in the Tapini Council, area, they are a different language group and have a different economy, they are geographically removed from the main Pilitu area and have little to do with it. I recommend as I did in 1967 that they be included in the Loloipa Census Division, and excluded from the Pilitu Census Division, will you please give your approval for such a change and ask headquarters to ammend their copy of the village directory.

ROAD REPORT:

M. Fearmans report upon the proposed Coast
Road needs little explanation or comment from me, it is
detailed and self explanatory and there is nothing in it with
which I disagree. If the Kuni people are interested in the road,
I would be most happy to co-operate with them and wonder wether
they will demonstrate their interest by actually working on it.

I have anclosed a spare copy of the report and suggest that it be forwarded to the Council, if you approve.

(B) Report submitted by Mr. Goggin A.P.O.

It is pleasing to see an officer comment so accurately logically as Mr. Goggin has, especially when it is considered that this is his first atrol and attempt at reporting it. I can only offer my congratulations and hope that this standard will continue.

I have since learnt that the child with the infected eyes has been brought to Tapini, as instructed by Mr. Goggin, and that the infection is clearing up. I agree with Mr. Goggin that an Aid -Post is needed in the area and will contact some of the village constables and ask them to combine in the establishment of a House and an Aid -Post, after this is completed representations will be made to P.H.D. for staff.

Both of these officers carried out their tasks well and are to be commended for heir efforts. Camping allowance claims are attached for your signature please.

Assistant District Commissioner.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI,

Central District. 17th July 1972.

Mr. P.A. Fearman, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

TAPINI PARROL NO 1-72/73.

As previously discussed, please be prepared to depart this station for a Patrol to the Pili u Census Division and thence to Bakoiudu and return. You will be accompanied by Mr. P.C. Goggin, A.P.O. 2 members of the R.P.N.G.C. whom you will select yourself and an interpreter.

Your tasks will be:-

- (a) The intense and complete instruction of Mr. Goggin on all aspects of field work. Please ensure you teach Mr. Goggin all that you know and make sure that he is instructed accur tely, as on a first ratrol a great deal of impressions are made which have a bearing on an officers future performance.
- (b) Compilation and revision of the C nsus.
- (c) Revision of the area study where necessary.
- (d) Political Education.
- (e)Coast road survey, as discussed.

3. With regard to the last point you will have to, carry out an intensive and extensive survey of the route for the proposed coast road. It is absolutley imperative that your report be accurat and well founded, with no generalisation at all, what is wanted is detail and I have shown you the relative outlines you will have to report under. I hope but am not sure to be able to join you at Opore village and travel down with you, I will advise you regarding this.

4. Please ensure that you visi every village in the area excluding Lairamaita and Zanialavava. Pay particular attention to the village of Niava, I will expect to see a report on the welfare of these people when you return.

Take a cash advance of \$200.00 before you leave and ensure you acquisit promptly on your resurn. The new rate f payment for carriers is 15 c p.h. there and back. Good luck

(P.A. Striggs)

Assistant Discret Commissioner.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT 1-72/73

STATION - TAPINI DISTRICT CENTRAL

OFFIGER COMPILING - P.A.FEARMAN SUB-DISTRICT GOILALA

CENSUS DIVISTON-PILITU

L.G.COUNCIL N

NIL

INTRODUCTION:

Political awareness is probably the lowest of all the Goilala in the Pilitu Census division. The rugged forested foothills which were the doorstep to the Goilala pioneers have been left as dence and rugged as ever. A few of the Pilitu people were taken down to BAKOIUDU along with their Kuni relatives. The remaining have been left with not much government or mission assistance.

Three children from KONE Village and one from LOTUAVA village are the literate population of a census didision. There are no bridle paths. The coffee which was once planted is not attended or harvested. The people live in ages past with a trip to PORT MORESBY, to procure money and European Artifacts, on odd occasions. Clearly the people havent been able to claim much assistance as their numbers are so few and their terrain so rugged. The preposed road to the coast will run through this area and will thus open a new door to the Pilitu.

POLITICAL:

A very basic talk was given on the running of a country with the emphasis towards national unity. No questions were asked but the people seem to listen to what was said except at WAPOTE where every one disappeared after census.

No understanding of Local Government was apparent.

Every one knew that there was one at TAPINI. The KONE and OPORE people said that they would like to join the council but didnt seem to have a basic understanding on the functions of council. A council was explained as a means to unite people into one body so that they could work for their area development.

Although not much was understood of the work of a "kiap" appart from Police and Magisterial functions, effort was made to show that the work as that of a public servant. Thus working along the lines laid down by the Government which they helptelect to power.

It was very pleasing to see the few pidgin and police mutu speakers from each village listening to the talks. Such simple talks were given that perhaps most was absorbed and perhaps some message will be passed on to the bulk of the people. Every effort was made to reiterate so that a reasonable interpretation would be passed on to the average villager.

SOCIAL:

The pilitu Non Council area see themselves as the elite of the Goilala. They are vertually undisturbed by the administration and missions. People are happy to cut patrol tracks once a year for the patrol officer because they want him to go away happy and stay away for another year.

LAMORO Village has just finished a traditional party and now the party village is left to mark the occasion. This village was visited and found to have been a substantial size. The host chiefs house at one end and the other houses built side by side forming an oblong. The house beside the chiefs had very elaborate and colourful decorations with a platform inside. At first this was suspected as a platform for a body but after enquiry it seems it was for food offered for the dead to partake of. Enquirys are still being made.

Aparty is now in progress at ARIOME Village just outside the pilitu area. When this party is finished the pilitu will be able to start up their new party at LOTUAVA Village. The Village Constable from this village was found in the Kuni area where he was inviting friends to intend this party. The party is in aid of his dead son and a deceased relative. People in the pilitu are now busy manufacturing traditional attire for the occasion. Also Kuni people from Maimal and YAIFA are preparing to attend.

HEALTH:

Many sores and minor infections were treated. A child from ZHAMORA Village had eye troubles and the parents were instructed to take the child to TAPINI for treatment. This was done. The Medical Assistant has also decided to mount some sort of medical patrol for the pilitu. It can only be hoped that some form of medical work can be done on a regular basis.

LAW AND ORDER:

No courts were heard. There were a few complains made about pig and women troubles at WAPOTE but these dated back over several years. Arbitration was used to settle these problems and customary payment of pigs were made.

No shotguns were presented for inspection from WAPOTE village. The people have recently brought their guns in for inspection and it was found that most of these guns were unsafe. Balloned barrels slipping triggers etc.

The Village Constable of LOTUAVA was not present for census and his wife bought his shotgun for inspection. The gun was sent to TAPINI for holding until the permit holder returns.

ECONOMIC:

The economy of the Pilitu is rather dubious. Nobody in PORT MORESBY seems to hold a substantial job. Perhaps the absent men in PORT MORESBY could be clasified as odd job specialists. Vertually no money is earnt from the coffee trees growing as these are not attended. Most money comms from PORT MORESBY and changes hands in the pilitu during parties.

MISCELLANEOUS:

The GOILALA COAST road will cut through the pilitu and thus might make changes to the area.

Area study to be rewritten and will be submitted at a later date. As the Pilitu area which is in the council area is a different language groups and a different more prosperous people it might be advisable to transfer them into another census division.

Attached please find Appendix A report on NIAIVE Village and Appendix B report on the GOILALA COAST road.

The two Police that accompanied for the first leg (Pilitu Census Division) of the patrol conducted themselves and their duties admirably.

Bon)

(P.A.Fearman)
PATROL OFFIC ER

APPENDIX A

NTATVE Village has a resident population of seventeen people and a total population of fifty people. Most of the original village was moved to BAKOIUDU along with the KUNI nieghbours. The old village sight is now abandoned and the people live in three places. Two of these were visited and the other one was sighted. The Village Constables hamlet is the main living area. It consists of two houses and three pig houses. This hamlet is a hard two and a half hours w alk from WAPOTE along bad native, tracks. The hamlet is newly built and is clean and well built. These is no water close to the fillage nor are there any toilets or rubbish holes. Apparently these are to be built in the near future. The other dwelling place visited is a pig house. It is not clean, but is situated close to water and gardens. The other living place is merely two pig houses and it is near water and a garden.

The Village Constable is interested to obtain a shotgun permit. Although it would be pointless recommending him for such a permit while he is still building his village there is ample forest to hunt in around NIAVE and so a shotgun would be beneficial.

APPENDIX B.

TAPINI BAKOIUDU ROAD.

INTRODUCTION.

People from the Goilala do not express their feelings very well until something upsets them so badly that they erupt. Then their actions express their thoughts. The voice of the Goilalas have seldom been heard but their actions have been felt, especially perhaps in Port Moresby.

Everywhere in the Goilalay the people have acknowledged their desire for a road to the coast. At the road conference held early this year some people expressed how strongly they wanted this road. Now morey has been made available through rural development, and we thus started. The people are working well. Expressing their feelings for this project.

When the road between Tapini and Bakoiudu links the two road ads that separate the countains from the coast it will be about forty miles long. This distance could be walked in twelve hours and could be driven in cinsiderably less. Maybe the barrier which prevents economic prosperity will be broken and the Goilala will be on par with the rest of P.N.G. Now the people can't manage their own tir transport and so are not willing to exert a mselves. At party times cows frequently it and so have to be eaten. No regularity of supply can be maintained for vegetable production. Confee is left untended and not harvested. All efforts to promote industry seems to fail because people can't see themselves handling their own business.

The lack of prosperity in the home area causes many or most of the young men to go to town. In Port Moresby there are large Goldala settlements. Trucks, tractors and even a taxi are owned by the Goldalas. As Goldalas are so energetic lost are busy at something in town. It is unfortunate that most are not gainfully employed.

LOCATION.

Tapini, the Administrative headquarters of the Goilala Sub-District, is separated by twenty two miles from a coastal road at Bakoiudu in the Kairuku Sub-Di trict. As this twenty miles is mountainous the final graded road will be approximately forty miles long.

The area that the road will run through is owned by the Kuni people from Bakoiudu to the Goilala side of Mount Pia Pia where the land boundry is marked along the Lamolo river with the Taiwadi people of the Goilala Lub-District. The land in the Kuni area is controlled by three main groups. Each of these groups have been approached and are very agreeable to a road through their area. Attached see road report Appendix A for list of representatives of land owners. The Goilala area land is controlled by for main groups. Naturally all of these have been to support their coast road and now maybe found physically demonstrating their support with shovels.

CLIMATE.

The area where the prepared road will run has not had detailed meterological records kept. However, it could be classified as similar to Tapini and Baroiudu. The rainfall would be around eight inches a year with a short wet period. Most of the rain falling in the afternoons of most days. The climate could be classified as celubrius with the sun shining most days.

SOILS.

No scientific soil survey has been conducted between Tapini and Bakoiudu. From the 10th of April this year a geological traverse was conducted by Mr.C.M. Brown, Geogolist from Geological Headquarters, Department of Lands. He covered Guari Bereina which is a parralel route to Tapini Bakoiudu. Perhaps his patrological examinations could bare some parallels with the prospective coast road route.

The soils to Bakioudu most probably are highly acid however, limestone out crops can be found all along the route and this might tend to alter soil ph. in localized areas. Apart from the immediate vacinity of the Bakioudu area the soils are similar to those found in the Tapini area which from analysis have been deemed ideally suitable for road making. A vesicular andesitic lava flow has set to become an asset to Goilala road building.

topography. Fortunately there are still ample basaltic type rocks that could be processed through a rock crusher to provide ample blue metal.

POPULATION.

The population of the Goilala Sub-District is approximately thirty thousand people. The area through which the proposed road runs affects the non council section of the Pilitu census division of the Goilala Sub-District and the kuni area of the Kairuku Sub-District. The non council section of the Pilitu has a population of one thousand two hundred people and the total population of the Kuni people is two thousand six hundred.

Naturally all of the Kuni people will not be directly affected by the Goilala coast road however, indirectly they will. Their road from Bakoiudu to the Port Moresby Bereina will have to be improved to cater for Goilala traffic.

PRODUCTION.

Last years production figures for the Goilala are as follows:-

Coffee 7tons.
 Cattle 50head.

3. Vegetables 10tons potatoes. 2 tons greens.

These figures are not very high but no doubt will increase out of sight when the road is built.

The Kuni area that will also be served by this road have 50,000 rubber trees all starting production. Also there are large numbers of beetle nut palms that also maybe counted as economic propositions.

Such fruits as mandarins, oranges and Tahati limes will also be able to be exported when a road is built.

EXISTING AND EXPECTED TRAFFIC.

When the road between Tapini and Bakbiudu is completed it will be approximately forty miles long. This distance could be walked in twelve hours and could be driven in considerably less. Maybe the barrier which has prevented economic prosperity in the Goilala will be broken.

Already Goilala people own trucks, tractors and a taxi in Port Moresby. These vehicles would be only starters to climb the Goilala Highway. Most probably the Administration and mission vehicles would be the first transport to make use of this road but certainally business men from the Goilala would see the road to Port Moresby, and be inspired to start up business.

The population figures in the Goilala are sufficient to demand use of a coast road. If at first there is not enough capital for the local people to get economic use from a road it could be safely said that the coastal neighbours, the Kuni and Mekeo people world almost certainally help out.

Even if they were only looking for closer markets for their beetle nuts.

Tourism in the Goilala would also be encouraged by a coast road. Perhaps if tourists were encuoraged to marvel at the splendour of Goilala parties these now seemingly troublesome aspects of Goilala Society could be turned into economic ventures.

REGIONAL OR STRATEGIC CONSIDERATIONS.

It is the consensis of opinion of the Roman Catholic priests, and Administration officials within the Goilala that a road to the coast would keep more people in their Sub-District. Naturally more people would visit Port Moresby. However these visits would be short term ones. If a few of the parasites from Port Moresby shanty areas could be encouraged to return to their areas, perhaps, some of Port Moresby's problems would disappear.

Everywhere in the Goilala the people have acknowledged their need for a road to the coast. Now everybody knows work has started. Perh aps some of the Woitape people are a little disconcerted because they, as yet, have not got a road link with Tapini. However, when they can see this road link they too will be in full support with the Bakoiudu Tapini road.

LOCAL RESOURCES.

There are two work centres for the Tapini Bakoiudu road. The Tapini end and the Bakioudu end. Both the Gailala and Kuni people are keen to work at their respective ends. Support is assured in labour and the rendering of land. The people want the road to aid progress not to get compensation for crossing their land. Naturally the Kuni people expect compensation for any rubber trees or economic trees destroyed to enable the road to pass.

Father Duffey from Tapini has promised to peg the coast road. He has already completed ten miles in the Goilala area. The maximim grade being ten per cent. If the Kuni council can get some money allocated to start work at their end Fr. Duffey will go down and together with the various land chiefs will peg their section of the road. Fr. Duffey has proved his excellence in road pegging by the Kerau Tapini road which is a marvellous job over the most rugged terrain.

Along the entire route of the proposed road there are ample places to procure gravel and much of the road will be extended through soft limestone 1 va which compresses to built excellent roads. At the Bakoiudu end ample stones can be found to be crushed into high grade blue metal.

Already Bakoiudu has a road link with the coast and so the short span between Tapini and Bakoiudu is an asset to building of this road. Along the proposed road route both the Goilala and the Kuni people have built gardens for food sources, while hunting. These gardens can be expanded upon to supply labourers working on the road. If a youth camp can be established, as hoped form at Bakioudu a valuable garden potential will be on hand to give assistance.

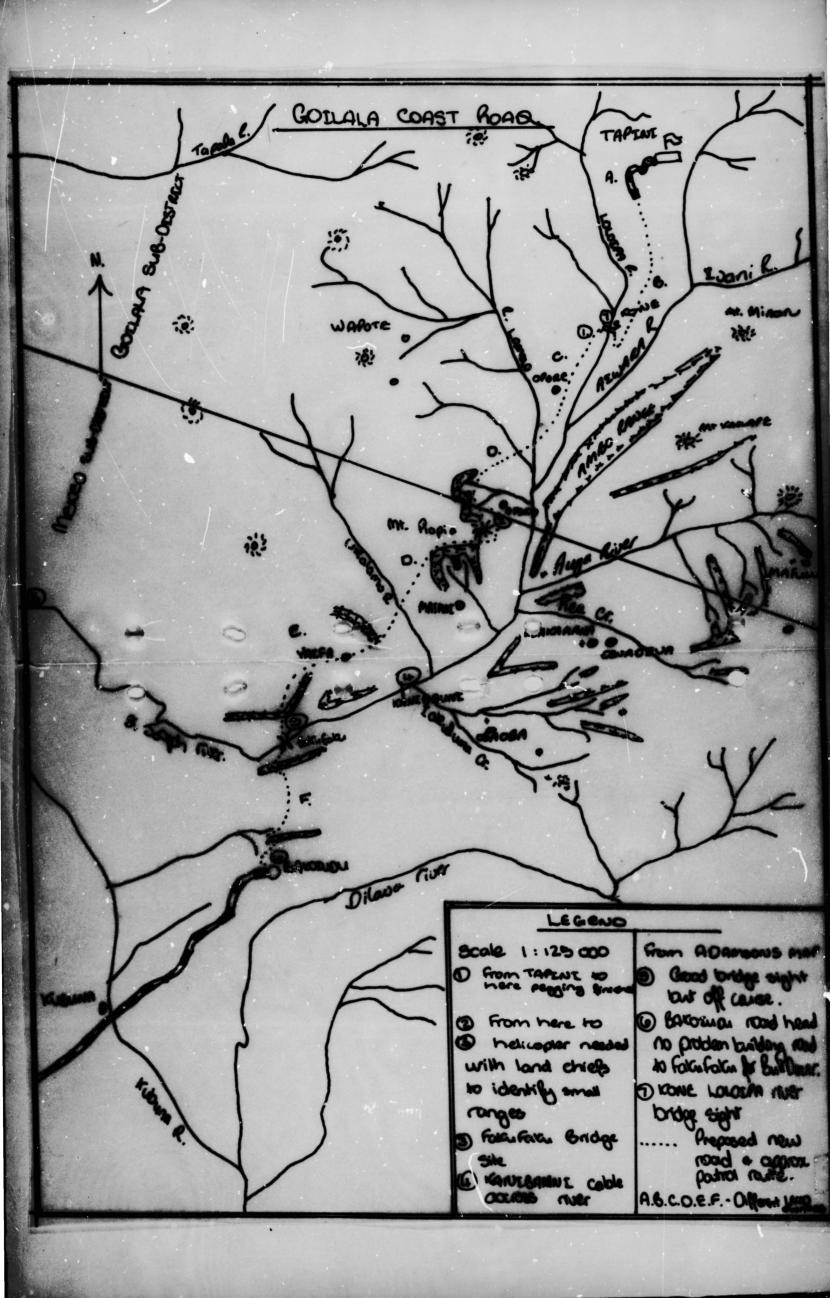
OTHER RELEVANT INFORMATION.

The Bakoiudu Tapini road will join the Guari Tapini road to make a spearhead for Lae. If this road is supported as a Lae route is a political issue.

As far as building out of the Goilala - only
Fr. Duffey is prepared or experienced enough to peg
a route. He will only support one route - the Tapini
Bakioudu one.

Report compiled by..... P.A. Fearman.
Patrol Officer.

15/8/72.



APPENDIX A ROAD REPORT TAPINI BAKOIUDU REPORT. KUNI LAND REPRESENTATIVES.

Refer to F.O.J. journal 9-72/72 paragraph 109.

D. Mai Mai area = Aupo Lariavi. E. Yaifa area = Opiopa Iritu. F, Enaulaliua areaLomand Potevai.

Attached see road map.

PATROL REPORT.

REPORT NUMBER. 2-1972/73

MORES OBJECTS

14 SEP1972

(1) CARGO CULT INVESTIGATION (2) GENERAL ADMIN

DISTRICT.

PATROL CONDUCTED

STATION.

TAPINI.

BY. P.A.BRIGGS A.D.C.

SUB DISTRICT.

GOILALA.

DURATION OF PATROL. 8/8 TO

AREA PATROLLED. KARUAMA, C/D

DESIGNATION.

A.P.O.

16/8

LAST O.L.G. PATROL

LAST D.D.A. PATROL JUNE1972. PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING. P.A.BRIGGS

R.HOPKINS P.O. 3R.P.N.G. NUMBER OF DAYS 8 DAYS

MAP REFERENCE.

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA. 1214

COUNCIL AREA. GUARI L.G. COUNCIL.

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELLCTORATE.

The District Commissioner. District.

In r spect of this patrol, I attach field Officers Journal, Folios to Patrol Instructions, The Report and my Comments, Area Study, Updating of Area Study, Situation Report, No's 1-, Fatrol Map,

DATE : 7/9/1972

Assistant District Commissions

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Papua.

.......

In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY, UPDATING OF AREA STUDY, SITUATION REPORTS NO'S

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL AND REPORT

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE BELOW AVERAGE

DISTRICT COLMISCIONER.

DATE. / /19



OF THE ADMINISTRATOR DEPARTMENT

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

No. 67-1-1

12th September, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Central District, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.



District Commissioner, P.O. Box 776, FORT MORESEY. TAP TAPINI PATROL NO. 2 OF 1972/73.

Reference your 67-2-5 of 25th August, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report
Jacket arising out of the above patrol as undertaken by
Mr. R. Hopkins, Patrol Officer.

me and proved bisself to be a keen observer of all aspects of Field Administration. His Fatrol Report is a good first

Whilst I conducted the Patrol Mr. Welton accompanied

attempt. 3. Mr. Walton's rep to the neces a to closely (Olerk se owob own time. I have forwarded in a door

S.J. PEARSALL) W a/Secretary. son prepared largely in Mr. Walsuns

also accompanied 672225 this Patrall, a be prepare a refer that have .'s and camping allowance claims

For your information, please.

Mr. Waltens camping allower Ack for signature and return please. (A.K.Jackson) District Commissioner, C.D.

P.A. Brigam,



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No.



Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District, 8th September, 1972.

District Commissioner, P.O. Bex 776, PORT HORESBY.

PATROL REPORT 2. 1972/73

TAPINI.

The abovementioned Patrol Report, prepared as a training exercise by Mr. S. Walton A.P.O. is attached hereto.

- 2. Whilst I conducted the Patrol Mr. Walton accompanied me and proved himself to be a keen observer of all aspects of Field Administration. His Patrol Report is a good first attempt.
- 3. Mr. Walton's report is somewhat late, the delay was due to the necessity for him to closely understudy Mr. Holdup (Clerk) preparing to take over his (Mr. Holdup's) duties, as such the Report has been prepared largely in Mr. Waltons own time.
- 4. Mr Hopkins P.O. also accompanied me on this Patrel. I have not requested him to prepare a report but have forwarded you his F.O.J.'s and camping allowance claims in a prior mail.
- 5. Mr. Waltons camping allowance claim is attached for signature and return please.

A Brigge

P.A. Briggs,
Assistant District Commissioner.

67-2-5 DOC

ENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

18th August 1972.

District Commissioner, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.



TAPINI PATROL REPORT No.2-72/73.

The abovementioned Report is attached hereto for your perusal and comment.

- Mr Fitzer took the original and two copies of the Situation Report with him yesterday, you should have received them by now, further copies are held here if required.
- 3. If you consider it necessary, would you please attach one of the copies of the situation report to the Patrol Report when forwarding it to Headquarters.
- 4. Camping allowance claims are attached for signature and return please.

Briggs). Assistant

att: Vouchers.

DDG I amy som the origina original on file CF5-5 copy to Ha

PATROL REPORT

REPORT NUMBER Tapini 2-72/73

DISTRICT

Central

PATROD ACCOMPANIED BY R. Hopkins (P.O) SUB-DISTRICT DISTRICT

DURATION OF PATROL 8/72- 13/8/72
LAST D.D.A. PATROL 7/72
LAST O.L.G. PATROL N/a

MAP REFERENCE Adamsons map of Goilala Sketch map with Si Rep. COUNCIL AREA

Guari.

Tapini STATION

Goilala Central

OBJECTS OF PATROL Cargo Cultinvestigations

DESIGNATION

A.D.G.

PERSONELL ACCOMPANYING

NO OF DAYS POPULATION ORATE 75

Goilala Cpen

District Commissioner.

Central

District

In respect of this report I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 48-49

Patrol Instructions

1.4 ()

Report and my comments

M-A-()

Area Study

N. P. ()

Up-dating of Area Study

NA.()

Situation Report Nos 1. (this has been sent under c.f. cover)

Date: 17 /8/ 72

strictCommissioner

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU PAPUA

In respect of this report, I attach OPDAING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S 4... DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL AND REPORT

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE BELOW AVERAGE

DATE X X 72

District Commissioner.

TAPINI RATROL REPORT No 2-72/73.

INTRODUCTION:

This Patrol visited the Karuama and parts of the Loloipa and Lower Kunimaipa Census Divisions. I was accompanied by Mr. P.O. Hopkins, O.I.C Guari, and Mr. A.P.O Walton from Tapini.

The purpose of the Patrol was to enable me to investigate reports of Cargo Cult activity in the area, my report on this is contained in a Situation Report sent to the District Commissioner under confidential cover. Mr. Hopkins accompanied me in order that he may get first h nd information of these activities as it is likely that any future investigations will be carried ou by him. Mr. Walton accompanied the Patrol as a training exercise only, this may his first Patrol and he will be submitting a Report in due course.

As the purpose of the Patrol was of a specialised nature I do not intend to write extensively in this Patrol Report. An extensive Report into the Cargo Cult activities has already been submitted.

POLITICAL

As with the majority of the Goilala Sub-District there is a marked lack of political awareness, I stress that this is not due to any lack of, effort by officers of this and other Departments, there have been numerous Patrols and numerous officers spouting numerous words at these people for the last five years, yet we can see very little progress. It has already been stated from this office by my predecessors that the approach we have adopted (mainly lectures) hasbeen practically useless.

I consider it urgently necessary to embark upon a far more intensified and acceptable form of Political Education, aimed at presenting to the people educational material aimed at giving them a basis for forming opinions in such a manner that they will find unburdensome and interesting. I request the Political Education Officer to give this urgent consideration, I believe that work is being carried out in the Rigo Sub-District, with plenty of assistance, yet where there is a real and urgent need for it it seems that it is forgotten.

Councils: The Karuama Census Division has been incorporated into the newly formed Guari Council. A Council Election Report has already been filed with you, which details the Elections and the Councillors. It seems that the establishment of the Council is a step in the right direction, and it is sincerely hoped that this will be followed up by a visit, in the field by a Political Education expert to take advantage of the interest formed by the establishment of the Council

General: It could be said that the Karuama people are grossly uninvolved in any political activity and show very little interest in changing their present situation. I recommend that urgen consideration be given to my abovementioned suggestions.

money is being injected int the economy through the conctruction of the Guari Karuama road, this is an improvement upon the all-ready existing Guari Karuama bridle path. Whilst its construction will have little effect upon the people in the immediate future it will be of assistance to the missions and to any person who at a latter date purchases a tractor. Also at this time its real value is in its infusion of money into the Census Division.

SOCIAL:

Social change in the Karuama Census Division has been slow and in some places practically non-existent except for the decision to wear clothes. I consider that this is due to the fact that the people at this stage do not feel any real need to change their way of living. They appreciate and make use of the education facilities provided at the Guari Meipa mission and likewise with the medical facilities from the AIDposts situated within the area .

The Catholic Mission at Guari Meipa seemsto have made a degree of progress with the people from what it used to be five years ago when I last saw it. This Mission is supervised by Reverend Fr. Abel who is well trusted and respected in the area. There are no other missions in the Census Division.

Miscellaneous:

Mr. Walton accompanied this Patrol, it was his first visit to the bush since his posting here, it is to be hoped that he benefited from it and he has been instructed in some aspects of atrolling. As previously mention the Patrol had a specific purpose which was achieved.

Assistant District Compassionerix

Briggs)

67-2-5

District Office P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY.

25th August, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner, Su-District TAPINI.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT

- I am still somewhat dubious as to the Cargo Cult element said to be involved in this matter: in particular I would like Mr. Ridgeway and I emphasise discreetly, to try and get to the bottom of the removal of crosses from various villages, even I am lead to believe from the Headquarters of the Roman Catholic Mission in the KARUANA.
- 2. You will no doubt be aware of the Press Release and it is imperative that should there by any change in the situation we are not caught with our pants down.
- 3. I feel quite confident in your ability and therefore in your assessment, but as you will be well aware in Papua New Guinea we have a most fluid even unstable situation and the change in any good set of circumstances is fast becoming the normal, rather than the exception.
- 4. Whilst on the subject of cults or movements, what of our KUMARA people? Do they remain quiescent or have we again stirrings among them.

(A.K. JACKSON) District Commissioner, C.D.

District Office P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY.

25th August, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner Sub-District TAPINI.

GENERAL EXPENSES VOUCHER CAMPING ALLOWANCE

- 1. Returned herewith duly signed Expenses Voucher.
- 2. Sould you kindly advise when I may expect General Expenses Vouchers for those Officers accompanying you on this Patrol.

(A.K. JACKSON) District Commissioner, C.D.

Attachment

JDF/PES

67-2-5

Department of the Administrator District Office P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY.

25th August, 1972.

The Secretary
Department of the Administrator
Division of District Administration

TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 2-72/73

- 1. Attached please find Jacket of the above mentioned Patrol Report for your information and Records.
- 2. The situation Report relevant to this Patrol Report was forwarded earlier under Confidential File Reference 5/5.

(A.K. JACKSON) District Commissioner, C.D.

Attachment

WCI MC Fatrol eport No. 1. atrol Diery. son h u ust. Spent Afternoon inspecting Station and or aning patrol gear. Slept at Guari. Wednesday 9th Aurust. Departed Guari 9.00a.M. by motor bike. Stopped at Manulail A.D.O. Brigs talked to Fr. bel concerning Cargo Cult. Father gave information-mass of people concerned. The names given were Kovia. Odei, Aisi and Latman.

11.30 A.M. Departed Lamulai by Motor bike for Olivi. Arrived 3.30 ... look dover the village. I went to the Store with P.O. Hopkins and it seemed in good order.

2.0.0. Briggs talked to Fovia, Odei and Alsi. They denied having any knowledge of argo ult. Also eni d collecting \$600. Said they were beginning a bu iness themselves.

Yhat Aisi was buying goods from au and selling to Rovia. Slept at Glivi.

Thursday 10th .u.ust.

people concerning the Trade Store. They additted giving to Hovia and Odei a total of \$42.00 for him to begin the Store.

11.00 A.M. Left Olivi for Dak'lawauro. Arrived 1.00 A.M. by Motor Dike. Self and P.O. Hopkins conducted census.
A.D.C. Briggs gave talks on Prade Stores and Cargo Cult.
Aisi and Kovia gave talk which was interpreted, back to
A.D.C. Briggs. The essence of which was putting down and denying Cargo Cult practices. Movia and Aisi accompanied us on the rest of the Latrol. People denied beleivin in Cargo Slept at Dak'l wauro.

Friday 11th August.

8.00 A.M. departed Dak'lawauro by Lotor Bike. Bhort time after departure A.L.C. Briggs stopped to check on a trade Store. It was owned by to me Augai. It was not licenced and was ordered to close down.

10.00 A.M. Arrived at Mosgalen. Consus conducted by ... dopking and myself for loru and haruana vill ges. A.D.C. Briggs gave a tald on Trade tores and argo Cult. Followed by Aisian Lovia. Individual people were asked wh t they thought of spirits risin from the dead and their answer was in he negative.

.O.H opkinssettled two disputes concerning Setel nut and a dispute over timber from the Tupala bridge. lept Losgalen.

sturday 12th August.

8.00 Departed Rosgalen formWosbi by foot.
10.00 A.M. Arrived Wobi. Confucted census with P.C.
Hopkins of Inaworen and Formwallo villages. Talk given by a.S.O. Briggs on Car o ult follo ed by Aisi and Lovia. resple questioned about suspected cult. There seemed to be almost no interest in Trade tore or Carso ult practices. Two Lekeo type "Lenshouse". The Leople had paid 1400 for the right to build them-to the Mekeos.

Sunday 13th August.

0

7.30 a.M. A.D.C. Briggs departed Mosbi for Pagini. 8.00 A.MI P.C. Book ns and myself departed Mosbi by foot for Guariaaipa.

11.30 A.M. arrived Guarinaipa. Spent afternoon inspecting village and Mission. Pr. Abol was absent. le was at Aasulat. Blest Guarinaopa.

Londay 14th August.

P.O. Hopkins and myself conducted census for "apetaiya and Caksups. P.O. Hopkins then talked to the people about Trade Stores and Cargo Sults. Followed by Aisi and Rovia., People denied giving any money for Trade Store. F.O. Hopkins settled two disputes concerning pigs. Slept Guarimaipa.

Tuesday 15th August.

8.00 A.M. Departed Juarimaipa.

9.30 A.M. Arrived at Taveve. I.O. Hopkins and I conducted census for Lopizo, Larusia, Asonu and Iguai. F.C. Hopkins talked on Trade Stores and Cargo Cult. Home people did contribute to Aisi to start a Trade Store in their village. It was foun out that two Trade Stores, one at Lopizo and the other at Amenu were operating without licences. F.C. Hopkins ordered both to be closed down. Acvia arrested by 16. Hopkins. Four disputes were heard and settled concerning Bride prices. Slept night at laveve.

Rednesday 16th August.

8.00 A.M. F.O. Hopk ins left by himself for Guari via Kosgalen where he had left his bike. Eyself colice and Carriers left for Laramait with kovia under arrest.

1 .45 rrived at Laramait. Faid off carriers and waited

for Vechicles.
1.15 f.m. Tractor and Toyota arrived. Fractor for Tapini and Toyota for Guari.
4.00 P.M. Arrived back at Tapini.

INTRO UCT. N.

There were two reasons for this atrol. One was so that the A.D.C. Ar. P.A. Briggs could investigate ruscurs-allegations about Dargo Oult activities. The other was that I.C. Sopkins carry out a routine patrol while assisting Er. Briggs.

disputes heard.

gave talks on Cargo Cults, explaining to the people the

From my own personal observation, I gather that political awareness is at a very low ebb. hese people are at a lo econosic and social stage of development. There are very fe literate people in Laruana who can even read and write in Fidigh.

Because of their backwardness they are not able to comprehend very much about colitics.

POLITICAL EDUCATION

No talks given.

ECONOMIC ACTIVITIES.

Numerous cattle projects started under the initative of the Catholic Missionaries. Manual cattle project particularly impressive, many healthy cattle in well fenced pastures.

QUIVI.

I saw about twenty cattle, most of which were in good condition. but four or five had badly infected eyes. One of the villagers said that he was treating their eyes with the appropriate a dicine. Again the pastures were well fenced.

GUARIMAILA.

Well funced pastures. Most of the cattle appeared in good co dition but a few appeared to be in very poor condition.

ZAVZVI.

condition. Most of the cattle in the Karnama have been bought on Development Bank Loans. The people putting in half and Fr. abel providing the other half. The cattle are transported into the Karnama along a cattle track from Bereina. This track has been constructed with Eural Development Funds - upgrading of it is continuing.

There are large numbers of setel but palm trees around congalon and Wosbi. Much of this setel nut is sold or traded to villages where the pelm does not grow successfully due to high altitude.

I noticed quite an number of coffee plants near Daklauvauro. They appeared un kept.

At no village did we find European type vegetables, except for a few tomatoes. Hau knu, Taro benanas were common. Frange and other types of citrus trees were found in nearly all the villages.

CASE DROPS.

There is no incentive in the Karusma to grow crops for cash. This is because of the inaccessibility to markets.

There are no vechicular roads further than Lamulai on the Guari side. On the Espini side the nearest vechicular road is from laramaita to Torora, which branches off the Tapini Guari road.

warly all the villages are connected by bridle paths which are suitable for notorcycles.

Secause of the poor communications to Markets there is little hope for the establishing of cash crops.

Rage earning is confined to outside labour at Papini, Guari or Fort Boresby. Bome of the villages have contracts to build and seintain the bridle paths. However, the large majority of money in the area comes back from Fort Moresby.

SOCIAL.

0

Mr. Friggs A.D.C. accompanied the Patrol with the prime purpose of investigating alleged cargo cult activities.

The original source of the information was a letter written by a John Gutoila to a newspaper, complaining of Cargo Cult activities in the Haruana Census Division. Other sources of information were Rev. Fr. Abel, Paul Mape, teacher, and Manai Dimoni, interpreter.

These all confirmed that Outoila's letter was accurate.

At Olivi, Aisi Novia were questioned by Er. Briggs about the Cargo Cult allegations. Both denied any knowledge of this. Mr. Briggs asked them to accompany the Patrol. At each village each voluntarily talked to the people, explaining that their Trade tore practices were not connected with anything supernatural.

There were several unusual incidents that were suspicious.

1. All the crosses at Dakulamero and livi cometries were alleged to have been pulled out by some old man.

2. The grave yards at Ulivi Daklawaro, Aosgalon, Levidaiko and Torero had been cleaned recently. Father abel said this was unusual because for years he had asked them to clean the graves without any response.

On most of the graves there were dried flowers again unusual.

- 3. In all the stores sighted there was a picture or two of Jesus, Saint Mary and often some other religious scene.
- 4. There has been asudden increase in the number of Prade Stores opening up business. Many of them unlicenced. There has also been a sudden influx of people from the Karusma applying for Trade Store licences.

Apparently at a village when the people want a Trade Store most of them make a monetary contribution torwards it and then take the money to one of Aisi's or Kovia's associates. For this Aisi or Kovia undertake to establish a Trade tore.

Aisi has established Trade Stores at Guari, Koifa, Goilapu Olivi, Tororo Bapivi , Toramena and Ulamutu.

Dus to my inexperience in the field I commet any assumptions on Cargo Cult practices.

At Mosgalon P.C. Hopkins settled two disputes concerning betel nut and a dispute over timber for the Tupala bridge. At Guarinaipa Mr. Hopkins settled two disputes concerning pigs and ordered that a strong fence be built around one of the pig pens.

At Tavevi four disputes were heard and mettled concerning bride prices

had paid the Mekeos \$100 for the right to build.

EDUCATION.

There is only one school in the Maruama. This is run by the Catholic mission and is situated at Guarimaipa.

Approximately 20% of the people can speak Fidgin and a much larger percentage can speak Motu.

REALTH.

Many of the village people were afflicted with the skin disease, Grille.

Personal hygiene is at a very low standard. Even the people who have access to bathing facilities never wash. Nost of the people had red stained mouth from chewing betal nut.

The Aid Post Orderly from Daklawaro was absent from his post, apparently he has been away for months.

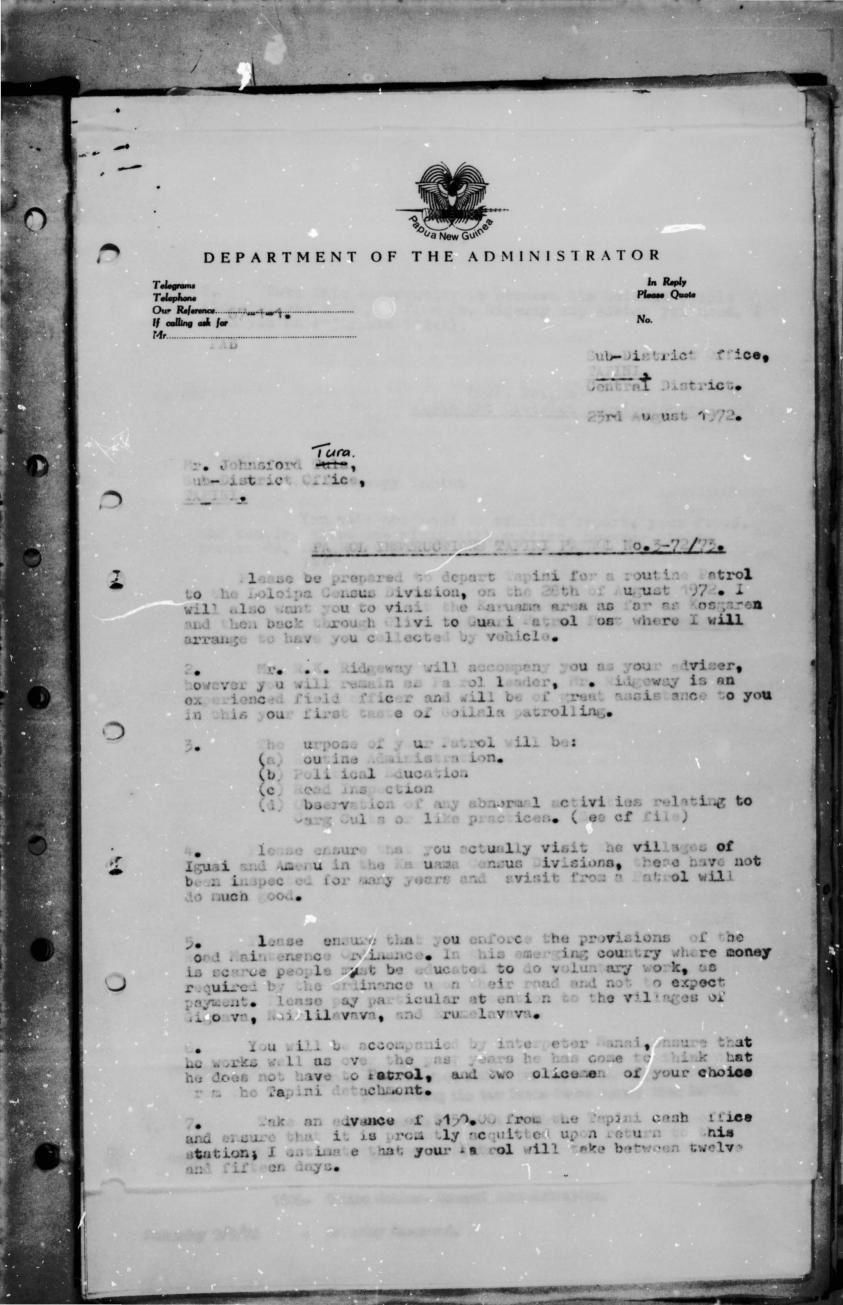
It has two standards rep and otd. 1 with three indigenous teachers. Students requiring higher education can go to Kamulai mission for education up to Standard 4 and after that to Yule Island for any further education. There are only two the the teachers at Sugar and Speak reasonable english and they are

The bridle path to Laramaita, coming down from the pass, is extensively damaged from landslides. These landslides have been caused by the pigs. I saw three pigs on the path, apparently there must be quite a few pigs on the lose.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND HELI GUILINA:

PATROL REPORT

Patrol Con Area patro Duration o Lest D.D.A Lest O.L.O	ber 3.96.1972/73 Object of Courts of Stations Statio	matica. College. Trings. Connel. Accompanying (1) Teller or days Section 3 (1) [1]	All Punto able Summe orpretor
The Material Certain C	In respect of this patrol, I Field Officers Journal Folic Fatrol Instructions The Report and my comments, Area study Updating of area study Situation Reports Note 1- Patrol map	•	STILLY Sections.
Division o	of the Administrator, Ristrict Administration, upon New Quinen. In respect of this patrol, Area study Updating of area study, Situation Report No's 1— Ristrict Headquarters asses Patrol & Reports	mente of	A Above average Average Below average



8. Take this opportunity to observe the Goilala people closely, and seek ut from Mr. Rigeway any advice you need. I wish you an enjoyable Patrol.

Assistant District Commissioner.

Minute to:

c.c. Mr. R.K. Ridgeway Tapini

You will not need to submit a report, your P.O.J. and cam ing allowence claim will, suffice. However please action Mr. ula with his if you are asked.

Assistant District ommissioner.

PATRODL DIARY:

Monday 28/8/7? 0910 - patrol departed from Tapini Station per Toyota (LeW.B.) for ERIMELAVAVA. 1100 - arrived ERUMEIAVAVA REST HOUSE. Held informal talk with the L.G.C. uncillor and Ward Committee member while uniting for the people.

1505 - gave talks on Political Education . Overnight at ERUMELAVAVA. 0800 - gave talk on Political Education again.

1040 - read inspection MATSILAVAVA - ERUMELAVAVA road, while Mr.

Ridguny (ADO) inspected ROIIOLAVAVA - ERUMELAVAVA section.

1300 - 1200x Toyota arrived rfom Tapini where whole patrol returned to Station. genday 29/8/72 - Overnight at Tapini. Wednesday 30/8/72 0830 - departed from Station per Toyota (LAB) leaving Mr. Rignay in the Station to standby type to go for search Army plan in the Station to stan crashed at Nau.

1200 - arrived at ERUMEIAVAVA.

1300 - departed from ERUMEIAVAVA for GIGUAVA.Inspected roads and bridges on the way to GIGUAVA.

1630 - arrived at GIGUAVA.

1700 - gave talks on Read Maintenance and Political Education.

1755 - inspected village.

1805 - returned to ERUMEIAVAVA. - Overnight at ERUMEIAVAVA. Thursday 31/8/72 0815 - departed from ENUMELAVAVA for BURUAL Inspected POMUTU and Inspected ville indutenance and Political Ricouse or suitable house for the patrol moved on to RAPIVI. here was no action paragraph of the para 1630 -1645 - inspected village and comptery. Found eroses pulled out. 1700 - gave talks on Political Education. - Overnight at BAPIVI. 0800 - inspected two mative owned Trade Stores at BAPIVI, Found that these stores were respond after been closed for trading with matives without the licence, Goods were confiscated and sent them down to Tapini with their owners Friday 1/9/72 for court.

1305 - departed from BAPIVI per P.W.D. Tractor for TORORO.

1405 - arrived at TORORO.

1430 - inspected village and the Trade Stores.

1530 - inspected shotgum and shotgum licences - allin safe con 1545 - arbitration - pig traspass.

- Overnight at TORORO.

0745 - gave talks on Political Education and Road Maintenance 1430 - departed from TORORO for Tapini per Toyota (SIB) for prosecuting the two Trade Store owners from BAPIVI.

- Overnight at Tapini Station.

Sunday 3/9/72 - Querved at Station.

Saturday 2/9/72

May 1/9/12

0745 - made complaints for two Trade Stores owners from Bapivi. 0915 - Mr.P.A.Briggs (A.D.G.) hear the Local Court.

0930 - prepared supplies for the patrol.

1300 - departed from Station with Mr.Ridguny (A.D.O.) for TORORO per Toyota (IMB).

1415 - arrived at TORORO.

1430 - arbitration - pig traspass and bride price.

1955 - Mr. Ridguny interviewed Mr.Justine - Issai a local from TORORO on Cargo Oult activities or like practices at TORORO.

. Overnight at TORORO.

Tuesday 5/9/72

0830 - Mr.Ridgany did the commus to make sure that everybody were there for the patrol after I gave a Political Education talk.

People were alli present.

0930 - departed from TORORO for NELEVI.

1020 - arrived at NELEVI.

1030 -crdered the people to repair the Rest House.

1300 - gave talks on Read Maintenance and Political Education and Hr. Ridgmy called the consus. People were all present.

1520 - village inspection by Hr. Ridgmy while I did the arbitration.

- Overnight at NELEVI.

or 6/9/72 0800 - did shotgun inspection .

. departed from MELEVI for LARAMATTA, through the bush track,

1030 - arrived at LARMATTA.

1100 - gave talk on Read Maintenance and Palitical Education, Mr. Ridgmy called the consus.

id one to be unsafe and was confiscated from the or

1330 - inspected village and the Trade Stores with Mr.Ridgany.All the stores were still looked when imspected.

1400 - prosecuted the owner of the pig from MillSVI whose pig was found on the main road Inpini/Guard digging in the drain. The case was heard in the Local Court at LAMAMAITA by Mr.Ridguny M.L.C. The defendant fined \$5,00.

1645 - No. Ridging and sysolf interviewer No.Japai-Ravai a local from IARAMAITA concerning the Cargo Gult practices or like activities.

- Overnight at IARAMATTA.

Thursday 7/9/72 0745 - inspected the Aid Post and the cometery.

0830

to 1205 - united for Toyota to return to the Station for the National Day Public Helidays.

1155 - Toyota arrived from Station. 1205 - departed from IARAMAITA for Station.

1345 - arrived at Tapini and reported to the A.D.C.

- took rost of the afternoon off.

Friday 8/972

0745 - checked with the Doctor at Tapini Hospital the sick patient the were not present then consus was called during the patrol.

2100

1606- Office duties- General Administration.

Saturday 9/9/72

- Saturday Observed.

Sunday 10/9/72

Monday 11/9/72 Monday Cheerved (PUBLIC HOLIDAY FOR MATIONAL DAY) Tuesday 12/9/72

Friday15/9/72 - held back at the station for some emergency cases had occured -wilfu-1 murder and etc.

Saturday 16/9/72- Observed Sunday 17/9/72 - Observed

to

nday 1869/72 0950 - departed from Station per Toyota (L.W.B.) with Mr.Ridgway for ZANIAIAVAVA. (regumed patrol)

1110 - arrived at L.AAMAITA- organised carriers there and walked to ZANIAIAVAVA.

1220 - arrived at ZANIALAVAVA

1305 - gave talks on Road Maintenance and Political Education.

1510 - village inspection with Mr. Ridgray

1615 - Iceal Court held-see about a fight between two women, over pig traspass.

- Overnight at ZANIALAVAVA.

Tuesday 19/9/72 0700 - Shotgun inspection.

0800 - departed from ZANIALAVAVA for IGUAL.

1150 - arrived at IGUAL.

1300 - gave talks on Road Maintenance and Political Education.

1530 - inspected village and needy built Trade Store.

1750 - arbitration-pig traspass.

- Overmicht at IGUAL.

20/9/720845- departed from IGUAI for AMENU. 0955- errived at AMENU. 1000- talked with the four owners of talked with the four owners of the land who said that new hor line would be built on their land. Four owners LAGORA-KIALA, TELEGOAL-TAEOA, AMAZ-MIAVEA, and LAIAM-KOKAI agreed in our pro-sence that a new village be built on their land. Agest Recommendate a Rest House be built at AMENU. Inspected the store which was still closed, after which Mr. Ridgay walked down the cliff to inspect the new countery who

that a Rest House be built at AMENU inspected the store which was still closed, after Ridgery walked down the cliff to inspect the not walked up the hill to inspect the old constary.

1130 - milted back to the read met Mr. Ridgany and malked back to IGUAI.

- did nothing officially for rest of the afternoon.

- Overnight at IGUAI.

Thursday

21/9/72

0845 - depathed from IGUAI for TAVEVE.

1000 - arrived at TAVEVE,

1155 - gave talk on Road Maintenance and Political Education. Heavy rain fell after the talk

1315 - grbitration - unlawfully claiment of betal mut trees and pig traspass. The latter broke fut in to fight. It was raining when it took place. Mr. Ridguny, myself and the pelice with the assistance from Village Constables stopped the fight.

1615 - Local Court held at TAVEVE by Mr. Ridguny where the two men who started the fight were prosecuted. The third defendant was charged with unlawfully carrying an ame during the fight.

1730 - explained Spanding Instruction in the Village Book to the Village Constables.

- Overnight at TAVEVE.

Friday 22/9/72 0820 - departed from TAVEVE for GUARIMAIPA. Inspected KARUSIA village on the way to GUARIMAIPA.

1005 - errived at GUARIMAIPA.

1100 - gave talks on Read Maintenance and Political Education.
1430 - arbitration-pig traspass. Rain fall all through the afternoon and all through the night.

- Overnight at GUARDIAIPA.

Saturday 23/9/72 CS10- departed from GUARDMAIPA for MOSGAREN.

O916- arrived at MOSGAREN.

1000- gave talks on Read Maintenance and Political Education.People from PORAMAULIO were at MOSGAREN too.

1115- inspected shotgum-one was confiscated from the owner who failed to renew his shotgum licence since 1969. Told him to come to Tapini for cour.

1145- Mr.Ridgay went to MORU to inspect the village while I did the arriver and the course of

Mr.Ridgay went to KORU to inspect the village while I did the arbitration. Upon Mr.Ridgay's return, he heard the case of stealing a pig in the Local Court.

1300- discussed with the Local Government Councillars from TAVEVE, GUATINAIPA, and KOSGAREN the rolls of Local Government Council and Vard Councilton Numbers.

three detainees ran off. Constable Susawe and syself ran after them to catch them but because of heavy rain sent V.C. from GUARDMAIPA TO bring them back. Later told that they were running of to Tapini Station,

- Overnight at MOSGARUM. Rain all through the night.

0900- departed from KOSGAREN for DAK'LAHAURO, Inspected KARUAMA village on the say to DAK'LAHAURO.

1050- errived at LAK'LAHAURO.

1350- gave talk on Road Maintenance and Political Education while it was raining.

1430- inspected the village and aid post.

1500- arbitration-pig traspass and bride price.

- Overnight at DAK' LAWAURO.

0910 - departed from DAK*IAWAURO for OLIVE.

1030 - arrived at OLIVE. People valcomed the patrol singing their traditional senge.

1345 - gave talks on Read Maintenance and Political Education.

1455 - imported village and a Trade Store which was still looked.

1530 - talked with the V.C. of Olive about the Ourge Oult activities or whether he knows about like practices. He desied the knowledge of such activities. He said that he heard only stories from the people but that it was not existing any

- Overnight at OLIVE.

0800 - departed from OLIVI for KAMULAI.

1200 - arrived at KAMULAI. Lemen at KAMULAI with the Priest at his place.

1320 - departed from KAMULAI for GUARI Patrol Post per Mission

1430 - arrived at GUARI Patrol Post.

- Overnight at GUARI Patrol Post.

needay 27/9/72 1000 - departed from Guari Patrel Post per P.W.D. treater to there the first landslide was. Walked from there to me the Tayota on the other side of the landslide. 1220 - departed for Tayoni per Tayota. 1430 - arrived at Station, and reported to the A.D.G. - The patrol stood down.

SITUATION REPORT NO.1:

TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 3 1972/73.

INTRODUCTION.

(a) This Patrol was conducted into the Loloips Census division which is situated in approximately north east of Tapini, and into Karuama Census division situated north east of Tapini, and solth west of GuariPatrol Post. The two main rivers run through Loloipa Census division, the lowa and the Loloipa. The lowa river was crossed by a suspension bridge and the Loloipa by secondary bridge during the course of the Patrol.

In the Marusma Census division the two main rivers were the aips and Tapala rivers. Both rivers were crossed by secondary bridges. Both these two census divisions seemed to be very fertile especially the faruams area. But during this period these two areas were very dry due to the fact that they never had rain for nearly six(6) months.

- (b) The atrol moved from Tapini to Polorpa Census division across the range to Karuama Census System up th Guari atrol Post and Back to Tapini. (please see maps attached)
- (c) The purpose of the Parrol was for routine Administration atrol, Political Education, road inspection, enforce the provision of the road maintenance relinance, observe any abnormal Cargo Calt activities and to visit the Villages of gua and Amenu i the Kruama Lensus division which have not been visited for many years.
- estisfaction with assistance from Mr. Ridgway (A.D.C.) who accompanied me on this atrol. In Political Education the main topics discussed were local Government, House of Assembly, Celf Government and Independence. People were very interested in my talks. This proved to me that they did barn from the talks I gave. In every village after my talk I asked them for any questions. But all said "hipsia kilis "ong Tok Bilong U".

POLITICAL

(a) LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

Loloipa Census division is under Tapini Local Government Council and Paruama Census division is under newly established Guari Local Government Council.

All the villages visited in these two Jensus divisions, questions were asked to the people whether they know what is Local Government etc. Nobody seemed to answer these questions which meant that they haveno knowledge of Local Government. All they said was that they have a Local Government Councellor with a badge pinned on his shirt and that was all. They have no basic understanding of the functions of Local Government Council

I spent a fair bit of time explaining to them the meaning of local Government and its functions.

I expained to them that Local Government is a small Government in its own area, looking after its own area as a means to unite the people into one body of that they could work together to improve their area. I also mentioned to the people the Minister for Local Government Mr. Tale and the Commissioner for -ocal Government Mr. Tale and the Commissioner for -ocal Government Mr. Taliamson.

It was very pleasing to see that people did understand what I said through Manae Dimoni (Patrol Interpreter). I repeated the same thing again to get it through their heads, and told them to listen with their ears and put it into their heads and not out from their other ear.

cincs "ocal Government is nearly established in these areas, more emphasis should be put on it, so as to get the people well equipped for what is around them before they understand what is happening in the country as a whole. The people cannot fully appreciate the adv ntages of being in the Council until they can understand the "ocal Government system.

(b) HOUDE OF ADDRESSLY.

Very few people in these two Census divisions have been to Port Moresby and have seen the great big house with walls made with bricks next to A.N.G. Twelve story building. However when I asked them the internal working of the "ouse of astembly, they looked at me with dismay. I didn't blame them for this but rather had pity on them, because the douse of "seembly has been in existance since 1964 and yet they still don't know the internal working.

When I asked them who is their member for Goilala Open Electorate they rightly said Mr. L. Mona is their member. I explained to the people what the House of Assembly is, taking an example of "ocal overnment "ouse Testing. It was very difficult to explain to the people who have little knowledge of parlimantary procedure. But I explained to them the difference between the Open Electorate Member and the Regional Tember. The people understood and approved of the pen electorate but had difficulty in comprehending the Regional Electorate. I mentioned to the people that Miss. J. Abajah is their Regional Tember for Central is rit. Both men and women were taken aback when I told them that their Regional Member was a woman.

(c) SELF GOVERNMENT.

During my course of Political Education talks, Self Government was also discussed with the people. The majority of the people in these two Census divisions had no idea what is Self Government. Some who have radios have heard the word mentioned on the radio but didn't know the meaning

Only a minority tend to think that when Papua and New Grinea have full internal Self Government all the Europeans will go back to their own countries. I explained to them that this is not so. Mr Aisi atolivi stated that he didn't want all the Europeans to leave Papua "ew Guinea but rather stay in the country and work side by side with Papuans and "ew Grineans to develop the country.

I explained to the people take that when Papua "ew Guinea has full internal self Covernment it is when the Government of Australia will hand over the responsibilities to the Government of apua New Guinea. Such responsibilities as policy making and day to day Administration decisions would be made here in Papua "ew Guinea.

(d) IRDEPEND NOE.

his was the final topic I discussed with the people in all the villages in these two Census divisions. It was noticed when I mentioned the word 'Independent' that they never heard of the word before. I explained the word 'Independent' in general terms as not dependent on or controlled by other person or thing, not relying on others. To make a picture in their minds and to make them understand the word, I took a example of a child. I went on to say that when a child stays with his parents he is dependent and is cared for by his parents. Once he grows up to manhood he is now big and strong enough to look after himself. I told the people the same applies to a country. With this explanation the majority of the people understood the meaning of the word 'Independent'. This was indicated by their statement after my discussion that they all understood and it was clear to them. I told them once again to keep it in their beads and not to forget the next day when they go to "a cle (size Sing) or to their gardens.

3. ECONOMIC.

0

0

CASH CROPS.

Noticed few coffee trees in this area. As these trees are spread about small gardens throughout the area, they are not well looked after and no attempts were made to clean the bushes. The people said that they didn't errn much income from the coffee an so they lost interest in looking after coffee. I explained to the people that this was due to price reduction in the world market.

Very little of the money is carned in these areas. Fost of them get money from their friends in Port Moresby, Tapini or Guari. Their main means of income carnings are from the sale of vegetables and sale of betel nut. All suropean type vegetables are grown in these areas eg. Inglish potatoes, challots, round cabbage and oranges. The people at Bapivi, Nedivi and Faramaita in the Loloipa Census division have no problems in transportation because they are near the main apini/Guari road. But the people at the people at the people at the problem of communication. It is sonly a bridle path all through Zanialavava to familia Roman Catholic Mission.

Mr. J.B. Martin a private business man built an all weather airstrip at Arumelavava where he originally started his vegetable business, helps the locals to sell heir vegetables by his plane to Port Moresby and Garaina.

Pigs are killed and sold during Matere (Parties). This is also the main source of money earnings in these areas.

CATTLE PROJECT.

(b) There is a growing interest among the people in the areas patrolled as they have suitable land for a cattle project. The cattle projects in these areas are owned either by in ividuals, community or kinships. Individual owned projects appeared to be well looked after than by communityor kinships. For example at Igua in the Karuama Census division where the project is owned by the community it was noticed that the cattle are not well looked after, whereas at Amenu in the same Census division where the cattle are owned by one man, they were all healthy and well looked after.

The maximum number of cattle owned by the people are from six (6) to seventeen (17). The Roman Catholic his ion at Guarimaipa assists the people with their cattle projects. Since the cattle project is new to them the people are interested, however whether their enthusiasm will continue once the project expands.

SOCIAL.

S ANDAR OF LIVING.

The standard of living in Loloipa and Faruama Census division like the rest of the Goilala in that it is very low. Most of the vi lages are situated on the high ridges, some distance from bridle paths. Houses are built in the traditional style with Matoro (Pandanus) leaf roofs and walls. Bush timber frame work and aplit matore floor. The houses have small holes for main door with no windows because all the villag s in these areas two to six thousand fest above sea level. It is extremely cold during the night. Only two suropean style houses were seen at layeve in the Karuama Census division.

all the villages and hemlets visited were found to be in good condition. The villages were clean because they heard that the Patrol was coming. At a few villages instructions were given to rebuild and for old houses unoccupied to be pulled down. oilets were only cleaned before the Patrol arrived at each village.

The staple foods for these areas, like the rest of the Goilala, are sweet potatoes, bananas and yams. These are suplemented with Kesting nuts (Pandanus nuts). Pig meat is only eaten during the parties and is not eaten regularly. At this time when the Patrol came around, there was a scarcity of food production. As mentioned earlier this was due to a long period of dry season.

HEALTH.

(b) People in all the villages appeared to be healthy. Noticed a few people who had not washed for ages, with their teeth blackened with Kavivi (bush betel nuts)

There were four Aid Posts in these areas. Two at Loloipa Census division and two at aruama Census division. Aid post orderlies were all at Tapini for Induction course when the Patrol went.

LAN AND ORDER.

(c) Nearly all the villages patrolled few complaints were arbitrated and other cases like steeling and fighting were brought before the Local court at their respective Rest Houses where the cases were heard by Mr. Ridgeway (ADO) during the Patrol. Most of the complaints were concerned with big trespass, bride price and betel nat.

At Taveve in the Harvace Census Division a fight broke out when the patrol was there. The fight broke out over a pig tresposs. It took swime place suring the rain. The two who started the fight were arrested and brought before the Local court where the case was hered by Fr. Ridgeway.

EDUCACION

(d) The majority of the people in the area patrolled are illiterate. Only a few who have been to bigtowns like cresby and Lee know a little bit of anglish. Majority can speak Dalice Note and Didgin

here are two (2) Primary T Schools in the area patrolled. One at Loloipa Canaus Division and one at "arcama Census division.
They are both Roman Catholic Mission schools with Standard 3 level.
Onah Catholic Mission is the only denomination in these areas.

CARGO GULE.

(c) The Patrol was instructed to observe any abnormal activities of Cargo Cult or like practices in these areas. Initially the let er was written by John Gutoita to the press who complained that wargo of activity was existing in the Kartuma Census division. Fr. Aisi-Tovis was alleged to have started the practice.

The Pa rol wasteld at Bapivi that crosses in the cemetry were pulled out thinking that the crosses stopped their dead relatives from bringing their goods for their rade stores. In all the vi lages patrolled cemetries were inspected and found that crosses had been pulled out at Bavivi, warameita in Loloipa census division and format in the faruman Census division. Only one cross was still found standing at Olivi.

Few peoplesers interviewed during he "atrol concerning the Cargo Cult which all denied the knowledge. At Tororo in the Doloipa Census division Mr. Justine Lawai a local was interviewed by Mr. Ridgeway whether he knew anything about the Cargo Cult. He stated that he heard Mr. Aisi of Clivi collected 20 cents from the people at mariosa Census division but he (Mr. Aisi) aisi t come over to Loloipa Census division to collect money from the people. Mr. Justine Lawai said that his copie were not involved with it.

At Kosgaren, Ar. ideway and myself discussed with Nev. Father Abel. He said that the Cargo Cult practice was ding out. In these two Census divisions traditional cults are also practiced. They are called the Kukumara cult, busicult and the Chief Cult. The Chief cult is a traditional practice in these areas and Kukumara and Busicults were all spread from Tekeo area. Kukumara Cult concerns with special yes a tobacco. It is called Kikmara when the smoke it and mak some sort of premises during their ceremony. The Busicult concerns with special kind of betel nut that they chew during the ceremonies. It is very difficult to

explain these two cults because I have no knowledge of their practice.

The Chief Cult as mentioned above, is a traditional practice at all practiced in these areas. Then a Chief is very old, the papels bild a special house with descritions on the wall. It is built in such a way that he faces the people when he sits. The people bring food and some money and place them before him. This is to sho him that he is no very old and can't make garden to look after himself and his family. To all the villages strolled these houses were stiged.

HOADS AND BRIDGES.

(f) The beloise area is our rounded by vehicular roads.
The butsilevava and prunchavava roads were in very bad condition when the patrol went through. It seemed as thoug they had be a neglected for ages. Next secondary were in good condition.
Vehicular road from prunchavava to Digurva and from prunchavava to Roilavava. Only bridle outh from Roilalavava to Sapivi.
This section was also in bod condition.

The forumes Census division is only served by motor cycles and by foot. There are no vehicular reads. ally bridle path from Kanislavava through Kar ama ensus division to Kamulai Cathelic Mission Station is the Lower Runissipa sensus division. This section was clean except for the landslides between Clivi and Kamulai.

2

(a) CARRIORS.

Carriers were plentiful and willing. Carrying was done strictly from Rest house to Rest house. No problem feeed in car ying patrol gear. Few carriers from Banilevava continued on to Rosgaren.

(6) PATAOL RACEPTION.

For the last seven (7) days of the Patrol, rain fell almost continuesly. The patrol reception was thus a lit is cool. All the people in all the villages patrolled were good and co-operative.

(C) PRISONNEL . C.

- (1) Sergeant sejor Clowers-Igita: An efficient Officer and hard worker who is always there when he is wanted. He only as ompanied the fatrol for one week and was called to the Station for Station duries. His conduct was good during his one week Patrol with his.
- (2) Constable Curuve-Nahola. A good Datrol policemen. Willing to carry of any orders when he is wanted. His conduct was also good.

CONCL LION. 6.

This was my first atrol since I was transferred here and I can assure that I've learnt a lot about the secople in these two Graue divisions I patrolled.

Mr. Ridgway who accompanied me on the Patrol did help me a lot when I asked him for his help. Generally we were well received by the people in the areas patrolled.

We are all aware of the fact that these areas like the rest of the Goilala areas are underdevelope areas. I would suggest that more time should be spent on Political Education to make them aware of the Political development taking place in papua New Guinea. The barden li s on the shoulders of Political Education Officers to visit the area and educate the people.

Johnsford Pure



PATROL REPORT

Report Number. 4 - 72/73
Subdistrict COLLALA
District. CENTEAL
Type of Patrol ROAD SURVEY & INSPECTION
Patrol Conducted by PA HEARMAN
Area Patrolled
(Council and/or
Census Division/s.)
Personnel Accompanying Patrol
Duration of Patrol—from 10, 0 to 3, 10, 72
No. of Days
Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area:
Date 20/1 do 10/8/72 Duration twenty one days
Objects of Patrol (Briefly). INVESTIGATE POSSBELTTIES
FANCE BAKOTURI ROAD,
ED 5 187 20 255.
MAP REGERENCE DEPT PW O. QUAD INVENTION
Cati a: a 3/2/100
Total Population of Area Patrolled.
The Secretary, Department of the Administrator,
KONEDOBU.
Forwarded, please.
/ /19
District Commissioner.

Govt. Print.-B4078/20,000.- 3.71.

District Office, F.G. Box 776, FORT MORESBY.

8th Hovember, 1972.

The Secretary, Division of District Administration, Department of the Administrator, ROWEDOEU.

AREA STUDIES - PILITE

Attached please find one original each of two Area Studies of the Filita, the later compiled by Hessra Fearman and Goggin. The 69/70° study is sent in case you did not receive a copy at the time.

2. Together, they make interesting reading. The percentage increase in elsentees from 185 (69/70) to 275 (174/72') is fairly typical of creas without the means of a boot strap lift and may be expected to continue, except if the law is redically changed.

3. It is interesting to note the hereditary leadership, and the fairly typical falling of the V.C's mentle on a minor chief.

4. Would redic's be more effective if there were a District station?

5. Everything awaits the successful completion of the coast road. Meeven help the Administration image if anything goes wrong with this.

6. A good, thorough study which adds equatructively to the last one. Congratulations to both officers.

J.D.F. P. (S.D. Pitser)

co. Assistant District Commissioner,

Mr. Fearman

Mr. Goggin



DEPARTMENT OF DMINISTRATOR



Sub-District Office. TAPINI. Central District.

20th February, 1973.

The District Commissioner, Central District, P.O.Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

TAPINI - COAST ROAD.

Your minute 67-2-5 dated 9/2/73 on Headquarters 67-1-4 dated 2/2/73, refers.

Three miles of road has been constructed so far, however, landslides 2. have hindered progress over the past few months due to the wet season. Total expenditure todate is \$8,270. \$1100 of this was spent on purchasing rations, most of which are still on hand. \$310 of the expenditure also went to purchase explosives. The remainder was spent on labour and three hundred hours of Council tractor hire. The Council has also donated \$300 worth of tools to the project. The number of labourers working varied from 25 to 120. No labour is being employed at present, due to the Council Elections, however, provided the weather allows, it is proposed to recommence work next week.

For your information, please.

P.o. Box 2396

phone. (JDF)

a/Assistant District

. Ridgway

Commissioner.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams Telephone Our Reference	P.O. Box 2396 KONEDOBU	in Raply Please Quote
If calling ask for Mr.	18 Comments	No.
	SEFRIOTE TO	

2nd February, 1973

The District Commissioner Central District P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY

TAPINI PATROL NO. 4 - 1972/73.

Reference your 67-2-5 of the 23rd October, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of notification of the above patrol of the AUGA Census Division, as submitted by Mr. P.A. Fearman, Patrol Officer and which has been read with interest. Mr. Fearman should give more attention to his spelling and grammar which mar an otherwise very good report.

I am returning all the papers not required here - my Circular 67-1-0 of the 25th November indicates that all I require here are copies of Situation Reports, Area Studies and Statistics.

What is the present state of progress in the TAPINI - Coast road?

C. S. Littles

a/Secretary

6.7-2-5

Minute for

ADC

Tapum.

Above for you, and Mr. Fearman's information.

Please apply to final paragraph immediately, to me,

Please apply to final paragraph immediately, to me,

Please apply to final paragraph immediately, to me,

Report, as breef as possable.

Rice

De.

67-2-5

District Office P.C. Box 776 PORT MORECBY.

23rd October, 1972.

The Secretary
Department of the Administrator
Division of District Administration P.O. Box 2396 KOHEDOM.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT 4-72/73

- Please find attached two (2) copies of the above P/R.
- 2. A good piece of patrolling, and generally well reported.
- I am pleased to see the A.D.C. Tapini make a clear and definite condation on the Tapini coast road question.

J.).F. (J.D. FITZER)
Acting District Commissioner, C.D.

e.c. Assistant District Commissioner TAPINI.

For your information.

J. J.F.

(J.D. FITZER) Acting District Commissioner, C.D.

67-2-5

District Office P.O. Box 776 FORT NORRESBY.

23rd October, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner Cub-District

TAPINI PATROL REPORT 4-72/73

- 1. Thank you for the above referred report.
- 2. I am pleased with the job Mr. FEARMAN has done, and with you for coming down definitely for the direct Tapini-Bakoiudu route.
- 3. Just a small point-after completing a major submission like this one, it is worth the time to go through doing ink corrections of typo-graphical and other errors. Usually, the meaning comes through those minor mistakes, but sometimes not.
- 4. A hard patrol, well done and generally well reported.
- 5. I have asked DDA Headquarters to send you an initial supply of the new patrol reporting stationary to tide you over until your government printer supplies come good. When this arrives, please see that all your Field Staff use it.

J.D.F.

(J.D. FITZER)
Acting District Commissioner, C.D.

Department of the Administrator
Division of District Administration
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference
If calling ask for
Mr. MTISES



In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

17th October 1972.

District Commissioner, District ffice, PORT MORESBY,

TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 4

I attach the abovementioned Report hereto for your perusal and comment please. You will note that the Report has not been completed on the new pro-forma this is due to the apparent inability of Government Printer to supply the necessary forms even though they have been on order for some months now. My comments on the eport are as follows.

(a) Mr. Fearman has conducted his usual energetic and

interested Patrol of a very rough area.

(b) The basic task of this Patrol was to appraise the two road routes to Bakoiudu from Fane mission, this has been done and I support Fr. Pearmans comments. There is little that I can add except to say that we have now had a competent officer over every possible route and have had them all compared with each other and it still seems that the best route is the direct Tapini - Bakoiudu route.

Mr Fearman mentions in the general body of his
Report that the Auga people seem to be neglecting their
council laws and appear to be in a generally indolent
state. I have already issued Patrol Instructions to
Mr. R.K. Ridgway (A.D.O.) to go to the area and Patrol

it with this in mind.

- (d) The problem of food will be one that will have to be closely watched, I expect it to be at its most severe in the whole Sub-District around Christmas when the present small supplies are exhausted and the delayed crops (delayed because of lack of rain) are still immature. It may indeed be that we may have to consider assistance to the people of this Sub-District
 - (e) I have never been satisfied with the manner that the Pavani Tanipai section of the Auga access road is being constructed. The difficulty is its remoteness, I consider that the Woitape Council should cease construction on it until adequate supervision can be provided,

Continued.

an example of this lack of supervision is that the Auga access road, vis Pavani has now been in progress for four years with a total trafficable length of two mile being completed. It is this type of effort which brings poor criticism on the Rural Development programme.

(g) In conclusion I extend my congratulations to Mr. Fearman for his effort in walking over the two routes I know from personal experience that they are extremely rough and take a great deal of effort.

Assistant District Commissioner.

Regd. Mail No. 06118 x Tapini.

firteen carriers. Ensure please that here is nor reason for delay.

TOTO WILL BUILD OF SALE OF THE PARTY OF THE SERVICE

PAR BIG S A.D.G.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

19 SEP 1972 AMORES BY

In Reply Please Quote

Out-District Office ,

15th September 1972.

1/k

M. P.A. Fearman, oub-district Office, TAVISI.

TAPI I PATROL NO 4 1972/73.

Please be prepared to depart this station on the Ansett service flight for Woitage atrol Post on the 19th September 1972.

Upon arrival at Woitage you will immediately depart the station for Fane mission, I will arrange a tracto and carriers for you.

Upon arrival, at Pane, I wint you to travel down the Pane (Gaiva) Bakoiudu route, as followed by Mr. Barton Eckett, on your re urn from Bakoiudu I want you to tr vel via Obabouba, Deva - Deva and Mafulu and then through to Esnipai via Iguai and lavani, from anipai you should move brough to Lo usva and thence to the cad head at Oro. Please ensure that you do not depart from this route.

I will want an accurate road study f the routes mentioned above with full detail as per your last report on the apini Bakoiudu road.

Draw your cash advance from here and please ensure that you proceed with this task with as much speed and accuracy as ossible.

(P.A. Briggs)

linute to D.C. Port Moreaby.

Our telephone conve sation of he 13th and subsequent talks of the 14th refer.

Minute to C.I.C. Woitage.

Please ensure that you have a tractor and trailer loaded with Pa rol gear including a cent fly. Iso Mr. Fearman will need fifteen carriers. Ensure please that here is nor reason for delay.

P.A. B. IS S A.D.C.

Folio No. 15-72/72

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION
State

Station TOO 15

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL		
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
19	197	Precine Rx Oathor Digit Worker
	188	Amored Contact Husixs against
	.00	for FANK.
	189	DESCRED TO SUAKIU A rombt of
- t-	/	short out rate to monor.
20/4	190	whiled to can't amived at 100hs.
	101	wontare and fave in 1911 had repair
		reade told to maintain their I had a " alle
	192	scarce with 6. Oping about area precised
-		row angle butte at local area
		ROD - told father to inform Toon if
		the was a grand to investigate suggested
	193	The could be done on my behin day.
	1-3	shorted hard to game has contrave
219	190	COON OSSONS TOPPING BAKOTUON Mission of
	105	Charle oin - at CATUA Writed to have a so for
		two quidi sames to ap down to the over to
	106	talked to leade draw and seems to be a ordigen.
7		most of the Charles Herandsta villagers have moved
	107	down to the over and into rular greats
		near popula no los lives here and an no work how
	100	boun die le leas U.
,	193.	and and the pole and the same of the
	20	diality and could used just down this year us
	, 49	rain notice have been nowing by. In nation on
		I but at thosed by divides that con walter
270	20	Man 1) of the party lain at 101011 to day
-41	20	Arried at Aloille found old woman and jung
		to the said fort fou didn't care arentere
	201	CARUA MEDICAL USAND NOW Obat & real 040.
	203	How med by the EXUC of OEUA DEUA
		Total Field Days To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to rorward to D.C.

ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to rorward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No.Ko.72

Name 19 6 COM)

Station TARANT

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

		FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
.221	1 204	brille out and great to below until
		Graili Cost Eater grand along track to.
		Had 22 hs and of BBLI
	205	At YAVAVA BON JOYN FURE SOIT WITH
		the village carolable and & Room what ther
		corents angre approvedly applying betal nut
		an the uttings
	200	from known didn't see bidle outh any
0		more para feel rathe trades very stipping.
	207	anguel at OVA leva about 1046HB. DUNNER
	_	below like
्ञ	9 208	acushs - 1820hs would be done
		Had to spinto are manain as bride ports
-		disappeared fund balle pash and political it
		to therea Lantigua very thick all along bridle pale.
		Eighte path in so powd condition that it would
	204	OBBBB MBSh MOD 15000 well liked and anoaded.
		No water at obasa had came some in.
0	210	a most underson day-rounded shows motion
		Day trad amo a low orald I by lantana
		Eleatrody work ROD water.
24	9 212	willed to Barbara Johns the Pars
	23	Between Obalish and Off gop counted
-		Seven accied
	214	Ecqueen AFE gop and solvature three
	2.0	Cocks on a water trains.
	28	the state of the s
-		allow only to the second
		Charles of Control Con to the Ob
0	2 16	the to halfing can not count for a count
		and worth oxnamore Stay on
25	9 217	camers wanted a large a new so stoned tower war
	218	LAVED coment with Figure 1 school
	214	Sime over come and said that they would
		sharme the short out to fave still that
21	101 238	it was their part hundry games so they die
		not sow it to fremon paint, said I've the
		curalla who saw me premardy wouldn't come because
0-		he was shubs bonds and the will to the states
	220	KINDED TO THE ONLY SEE OF THE HOME
	20	ACTION OF THE DOCK THE PARTY OF
	7211	and the second
		Total Field Days _ To be made out in Triplicate.
		recorded this Folio = ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.

Folio No. 17-72/73

Name DEPARTMENT OF

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Station TOPINI

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

			FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
	Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.—4.71.
0	ala	222	account Barosua, 0830 ms sic old
	1		road Brobausa Kuni man sport much time
			channy betalow not so very much carring
			clossed seven cheeks and them ammed at Vidulian
_			a ond walked to baroway curred three credes
			ord than armed at 1981 and The old road is in bother
-		-	condition and is more suitable to need building than the
-		-22	AFT app cassed three challe tolled the third up
6		223	to know another did bridly path rocaved to a native
-		7	Shortend trades undit readed summit. Now about Floors
	310	124	Built make no tent by no cames believed rain walled
			and we work worker
	279	125.	the rain fell during night to much sheep eiter.
_		220	while down into althour valley and then
			00 40 Son Names contra metro wor Hom
_		202	Hotome Chiners and husbed.
_		227	unancida tro comers was promes me that longer
0	-		das walkaway some men say we shall have
-			heldred to order where I would be as and some My
_			Three + main Otako wa acom haloway.
	wie!	228	Some of the China cames progress. Who day
			and know make a pet to have a made one blog.
		221	company it will over a
-			and this place will write houses a doange.
-		230	some to be U. About a solution to the bound
-			county that the new the man for chosen it.
-			disce on which come a con the it. It doesn't
-			hot and will gooded and short. It curves and
0			6 botton by adopt appreally not cut by major
			nuere or creates thanks.
_	289	23	myor say hard togay) wait to helicopier and it
_	>		my has me knilled by dag & and another who
_		•	white hold is orthand a bassing I reply about the
-	299	232	autived dury to MAN ner Do up
8	221.	232	to boxala nier on seed at adiwani
9/5			a CASUA Mage.
-		233	TOLO that to Man was speared at
			I ONE and that when sisk more special
			body bus so howater has come when man
_			naspiel.
			To be made out in Triplicate
			Total Field Days recorded this Folio = \(\) To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio =

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

Folio No. 18-72 13

Name OUL A GENERAL State

Station TAPINI

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

	Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.—4.71.
_	10		T 1 0 0 0 1 10 - 1 10 - 1 000 -
5	pla	234	Theread of following nage code from
-			comes to because as planned decidal
-			to go direct to fANK to see if there is only trouble.
		235	walked along ridge for mile. Grand
			soppy more chesiles than would some
_			Store - seems want 60000 ABSL. Not at
-			all a plant place build road briakle
O_	• -		have to be built in side shantain
_			a stop sides so up. build at the
		236	HARO WOLK BE PROPERDY hard DOM
_			road down so FANE - be much Horder
_			and many more zig zago to cross,
_	-		BUED TO BOK WHO TENTERS!
-		237	SOUL CHIES ECHY: 14000 CREERS 100000
-			Pool ones con income de la constante de la con
1	110	138	Scot morning talking with minus
0	1		Edecolo uno sere unidale for maso Esp.
_			FATBEA councilor of GATTUA
_		239	the says caremonto is telling his people
_			Told that total orthol would so other man
1 - 2			back to his intrace with him
	· /	240.	Mary minur or angres about no enduoves
			cernet helder to been the rocks - no one
<u> </u>			'Day Mad Told him by should have taken
-		249	those muters up in the council meeting
-		279	at build exert they should have morely
0			maintain their and brake rate They con
-			they want to work but be feture officer
			comes to start them do with call action
_			lecture given about trange of times. If
			they want yourstries thous to come duracit, is
-	40		MK MANCHED ID TO TO MAKE CANCIL WED THOU
			I shall not be to point show to prosent the
			cente who don't dow time when I Te they don't ask
-		-	and cours! mostings I do ton to doi! I him they
-			girl men was no rang any as will ancorped to uspray
_			Will want from to walk balanta Javan examine proster lied auto.
		ms.	
			Total Field Days To be made out in Triplicate.
			recorded this Folio = ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP.: Officer's file.
		100	TRIT. Officer of the

Name PUL A CARMAN

Station TOO ALT

Station TOO ALT

FIELD OFFICER'S JUNNAL

		FIELD OFFICER'S JURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
-2/10	243	Legard Local courts convicted two men spaling
		botal nul one men ran ceure
	huu	willoud to farant long women water time
	745	Bride Oath in bood to very bood conditions
	25%	GOVERNS MAD MOUNT I REDICTED DANS KIND TO DENDE
	-	So many pay more people had to build gardes on
		to dear side of me
	207.	carcilor has iden altho mules from his daughers on
0	-	uning away with works south god visit village dunitals to.
-	248	to day to writer any duril who have
- 10	200	Passer ion away during the night will, raying.
, 310	250.	
		MAN TWO Prisoners concepts - ATOA MAI Gregor Ellerish
		cames disappeared with this pan being soin sac
	,	All working on road contests of Groun I NEMBE GAMA
		AUT EUAS
	251	Wedled to vose outhoused food to
		continue partit and then on to Tandogs
0	252	FAVANT TANTERS - COW DOD DET MANOW.
		100 Margar in most places the which of lot
		I work has been dure some tope with earphoises
		ock left and the bases tooks should have been
0	00	TANGOS FOSSIS Money Grees and landsides lave
	42	Gazid my
	253	Arand 15 to at first Riller all acides at Mosses
		Suddes of what seed area. I am -
		sectorist 21 to 25 U oak mus prante (1.89).
~		Hotalis agreed sectionist 28 a 129" trosts
0		come tited seed a pardia grout 20010s that seed
		wonter keep weed to see to beep less of see in me.
		A Chart him the will spender raise name and
_		All a state of the troops the state of the dealers of
		and and the vost of the same
		alor to an alon II and a sure course of succession of succ
	254	Sand Omben A. May ande close to ANIMAT Scena it
-		Roo boon ar well, but it under da ballet Huise
_		from Oblino so it want get 19 mot fledrical system
		wint out front falls twisted will by Useral it Kusself
		Monuman ()
	255	if can find cames then in the days
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
		TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 20 71/13

Name	7.71	- a ce cena	Station.
		FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL	
Date	Para No.		Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
410	256	Soft Tarsen showed camon	from boon to
1			Q road
	251		6200 Deads 100p.
		road loft at maximum wide.	Repar cating dr
		fly. Stayed his hour	0 1 600
2000	258	wasked with no go people	for Jage como
			zap down side
		the saved on pro bady.	
	259	water of people this section	Her dark.
de	260	01	d Cariers
7	261	worked to do with open you	by MI GOGGENE
	110	on motion cine returned do tops	
		PATEN GIND ON.	
-			
			· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
			Property Const.
V /			
	Ast.	77.7	
-			
	7		
200			
W 43			
- C-12-1			
	0		
		No. 10 Page 1997	- (288-
0			
)			
	1		•

Total Field Days

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

SOUTAL

H. ALTHS

People found living in the Rumi area were not healthy. These were mainly older people. Their mains wing targered with sores. At fall village a man was told to take him wife to Bakoludu for treatment.

The Saive and Bondo All osts are at neighbouring villages to Fame Sission to to don where there is a trained marse. Some Councellors set execute so' end they would try to have those Aid Posts moved to Iguai and Idave which are more distant to Fame and so we li serve better purpose.

LAW AND THE PART OF

Meny resours were heard about card playing and lighting of fires without the district Officers permission. So complaints were laid in Court but it is evident that a fatrol socompanied by police would be desirable.

One surder was committed at Garina(1) in the Auga during the course of the Patrol. This village was not visited.

Two min were convicted of stealing betal not at Gaiva village, and sentenced to three weeks imprison out. Both men ascaped lawful custody and police have been asked to an remend these escapeon.

Council cales which cover pigs and reads have been a gleated . Councellors encountered during fatrel said they staked help in enforcing Council rules.

P. UPI

AND A PROSE

Kore pigs than people were encountered by the Patrol.

A. A few were found living in most remote Kuni erens. This strel was well received by all people enroute. In the higher areas of the Scilale, hardships because of the water shortage were being experienced.

i morked difference between the houses of the Kuni area and those of the Goilela area was noticed. Although the houses are built of similar materials on design, the Kuni houses are generally clamer and in better condition.

HAM TOLL

se run in thelf mand come and

Most people encountered were thinking about their Council tax obligations. Everyone is trying to make money-carrying for the Patrol, selling their produce or stealing other people's. Even cardplaying. Because a time of hardship is being experienced, because of a drought people seem to be more volatile than ordinary.

PANE SCHOOL FOOD SHOR AGS.

When the Patrol passe d Pane enroute for Bakoiudu there was a school inspector (Mr. A. Smith) there who requested that the Patrol made observations about a food shortage at Belavita and Goiva villages.

- 1. There is a food shortage at Gaiva and Belavista.

 Most of the people from these villages have moved down closer
 to the river and gardens where there is food.
- 2. *eople could still supply food for their school children however this would present a transport problem. The problem of carrying food from the river up to Fene is too great for most p rentsas they don't feel any great need to educate their children.
- 3. As some parents are prepared to face his hardship for a short while, it would be unfair to close the school down, even if the Teachers are in favour of such an ect.
- 4. If there is a shortage of children at the school and thus insufficient work for all teachers somecould be sent on fatzel to educate parents as to the need for schools.
- 5. Any effort to assist people of this area should be made throught he Council and from Council resources as a slight herdship such as this could easily be faced.

KOSIPI PROST BITL.

kosipe villagers have mostly moved back to the Aiwara census division or down to Woitape. Between August 1st and the 9th frost came and killed most of the gardens. To aid this frost and because of the drought since June many fires burnt vegetation. The Department of Agriculture to keep in line with its high land practices donated 500 lbs of English potato seed plants. After these plants had been dis rubuted and planted the rains or me. Between the 21st and the 25th of September 8 inches fell. The rain in itself caused damage and

Trees were knocked from standing. The readways were washed destructively. With the end of the rain between the 28th of S ptember and the 2nd of votober frosts returned to kill off what was left in "cripi gardens. Fr. Jeko estimates that 150 lbs of the distrubuted seed potato was killed by the frosts. Feeple have given his seed potatoes to hold until the frosts have gone.

POLITICAL

COUNCILLORS:

Councellor at Bes of Gaivs village complained about not having any visits from the agistrates to settle ocal Courts at his village. e said people were refusing to maintain roads and some people consistantly played cards. The patrol went to his village to hear courts. No complaints were made by the Councellor. One court about the stealing of the bettel nut was heard.

At Belavista Councellor John Ataro asked Patrol to inform a Tapini medical that to adopt a child from Belavista he should send money to r. John taro. We said that the medical as ublic servant would receive extra pay for aving this child thus if the man wanted the child so much this money should forwarded fortnightly to Belavicta.

The Igual Councellor-Roga was met at Pavani. He said the Pavani Councellor was up in the mountains collecting be of nut and he had to go and take his daughters who were always running away with men. Roga carried patrol gear to Tanipai and talked of a new aid post and Rest "ouse which his village was building.

From discus ions with the councellors it was evident that they were more aware of council procedures than the year previous.

and discussed each project. Council rulew ere discussed.

As councellors all rules were not enforced. 't was suggested that the Councellors should support their Council Rules.

The fact that people were talking about not being able to work on their roads because they were trying to earn money to pay Council tax shows that the at itude to paying tax has changed.

ECONOMIC.

Cattle projects around the Fane Gaiva area have expanded four fold in the last year. All cows sighted were in good condition and showing no signs of the drought. Fences around projects are starting to decay. The more recent fencing being of much lower standard than the original constructions.

ROADS.

The Ditage Fane bridle path has not been maintained since the wet season. Wet seasons damage can be clearly seen along the whole route. People were reminded about their Council rules and the standing instructions of the Assistant District Commissioner which require roads to be maintained by occupiers of land transgressed.

Iguel favani bridle path is is in a similar state of disrepair as Pane bridle path however it has not been used by norse or motorbike for a considerable time and so in places it is completely closed.

HUGA ACCEDS ROAD.

0

From Tane to Belavista work has and is being done on this road.

The standard of work done is very poor. The widest section being ten foot wide and the average width being under six foot.

Culverting and Bridging have been partly ongine and should wash out early next wet season.

meetion will have to be deared, drilled and district

The Fafani Tanipai section of the Auga Access road is the name a poor quality work. This could be improved with more supervision. The Roman Catholic missionaries could be used to play an important part in this project. Especially if they could be put on an Explosives course to become certificate holding explosives experts.

No work should be done on any other sections of the Auga access read until tractors can pass from Tanipai to Favani and from Tane to Belavista. The middle section will need to be re peg ed before any construction is started. _cople will also have to show a marked difference in their attitude to road building and maintaining before any progress can be made on this project.

south the Face othip could be exceed now before the drains

or have peedle sent stra with

String wisely meinted as that the moment an

KOSIPI TANIPAI ROAD.

Owing to drought, then heavy rains then drought again with fires licking vegetation intermittently this road is closed. Unfortunate climatic conditions have made it very hard for people to amintain this road. It is also interesting to note also that no effort has been made.

TANIPAI - TOKIO.

this section of road is now under construction. About two hundred people are camped along this road, together with their pigs. As the men shovel loose dirt from the road the small piglets, working close at hand, move into the embankment routing out more dirt for the shovels. These pigs are pertrinally working torward the construction of the road. The unfortunate part of this story is the larger adult pigs which are allowed to roam, have cut away much of the built road bonch rend ring the project back to bridle path quality. People were told that the Patrol would recomend all payment for road work be stopped until the pigs damage could be repaired and the guilty pigs restrained. On returning to the Station it seems that nobody has marked contacts or atsated these workers in their progress as where are no funds available.

Before any of this co struction work can be completed rocks.
slong this section will have to be cleared, drilled and clasted.

G.H.R.L.

Road works visited by the Patrol reemed to show signs of lack of supervision. Before payments of road contracts are made they should be inspected by some competent road builder. Councellors competence in this field seems both dubious and devicus.

PANE AIRSTRIP.

Fane airstrip is now 1400 feet long with a displaced threshold of 84 feet and a width of 100 feet. Now work is possible at the moment apart from grading as nothing can be done until a reasonable amount of rain falls. Then the rain has fallen the strip will be rolled graded and then the rubble drains will be laid. Some grasses have already been sown and are growing on the strip surface.

are completed Fr. Dominic wisely maintains that the moment an air craft lands at fane people will stop work.

BET I NUT.

The main source of money change over from one to enother through Gaiva, Belavista and neighbouring Kuni people is from the purchase of setel nut. Buch is purchased and more is chawed. There were many complaints of steeling from the Kuni people. The Dilava area people seem also involved in this delicate economy. Two convictions were made by the fatrol for the steeling of Betel nut.

least's burdres miles. It would not no adultional ewanty miles

supert energy read for the Sepled and Smert Manadatretive arche.

Tarbons even the Dubri Arell works also be out forward for

LISC LLANLOUS.

FAND BAKOTUDU ROAD.

INTRODUCTION.

Although the luga people are not maintaining their present reads, and do not seem at all interested in building any new roads, the possability of finding a coast route for the Auga people was surveyed. A previous patrol by the Soitage Jouncil Advisor was to lead the Patrol along a good route. Even though a guide from the previous atrol was then and their route inspected-no such good route was discovered. Alamaiana The is a mountain pur from above Belavista village to leve Deva which is ideally suited to road building and there are no major rivers or water courses to cross. However the majority of and real route through this area must to well through rugged and difficult termin.

LOCATE N.

Sub-istrict is severated by twenty two miles from a coast road at Bakoiuda in the breins Sub-District. As this twenty miles is mountainous a small graded road would be approximately forty mileslong. The alternative coast route via Pane to Bakeiuda would however stretch this forty miles out to at least a humbred miles. It would mean an additional twenty miles of road through an exceptionally rugged valley before even one of the existing Goilela roads be met. This road is not centrally located in the Goilela and so on its completion people would expect another road for the Tapini and Guari idministrative areas. Perhaps even the Dubai trail would also be put forward for widening.

\$2 Bride Lo Bu Tent Ton years. Liven the land tracks there were colored

with ANDRALLIS to properly ording to building this settled by

CLIMAT ..

The area where this route runs has not mi detailed seterological records kept. The rainfall for this area can be estimated as between 30 and 200 inches per year.

SOILS.

No scientific soil survey has been conducted in this area. Nowever, the soils could be classified as acid. Although there are some limestone outcrops along his outs these are few, and mainly in the Deva Deva area which will be by passed by any road.

par clays. The section between "akoiudu and Obsupa where the road in at a lower situate soils are awampy close to Bakoiudu and are again soidio clay soils with a shallow top soil.

POPULATION

he population of the Fene Mission Station and Gaiva and Belavista villages, is approximately 200 people. Before this road could serve the Goilala sub-district it would have to be extended down the Auga seess route to Tamipai which would mean a further twenty miles of road construction. This twenty miles of road will be built along an extremely difficult route. The Kailape valley is in fact a tortarous route.

PRODUCTION.

Production in the Auga area id primary out le production. Money has been allocated for a cut le route out of this area via the Dilava to the coast.

MISTING AN AP CTID TRAP. IC.

Not any significent movement has taken place from Bakoiudu to Fane in the last ten years. Wen the bush tracks were found unused and in an extremely rugged condition. Only if this road was extended to anipai could the Scilala road network be linked and thus traffic be found to support the building costs.

REGIONAL O STRATEGIC CONSIDERATIONS.

he Auga people have failed to maintain their present bridle path network and have not built their vehicular roads to a standard wide enough to accommodate any vehicle. They have nearly completed their Fane airstrip project. This entire project has been supervised and encouraged by the Roman Catholic Missionaries. When with this help along with rural development grants it has taken Auga people years to make any progress. Any work slong this route would mean importing labour from other more distant areas of the Goilsla.

LOCAL RESOURCES.

Nobody in this areaseems keen to build roads. The Kuni people seemed keen to talk about road building but refused to work along the mountain ridge from Bakoiudu to Fane so that it would be possible to accurately scertain whether Ar. Barton Beketts previous report could be taken seriously. The patrol did cross the mountain ridge twice between Bakoiudu ans Obaubato discover no ideally sitable mountain walls for road building. This in fact was obvious from the valley floors each side of the mountain ridge as it would be from a helicopter. There is a short spur from Gaiva Belavista to a section between Beva Bava and Obauba which would render easier road building. To get to this section a road would have to zig zag up from the Auga river.

Any road building through this area would shoe no problem finding stone for gravel as most of any route would be through rock.

STANDARDS.

Any road through this area would have to be done under capital works as rural development projects would take too long and not receive the support of the people

ORDER OF COST STILATED.

There are no bridges to build along this route. This road link between Bakoiudu and Fene would wind through approximately forty mile sof mountain. Before this road link could be utilized by the rest of the Goilala the Tanipai Fane link would have to be built. This link would extend through twenty miles of rugged terrain and include two major bridges one of 50° span across the Auga and one of seventy foot span across the ,alape river. The "alape river could be forded but as it has such a large volume of water it would be advisable to bridge this river.

Cost of building rural de velopmeth roads by ham is approx 2.000 dollars per mile. The bridge across the Auga where there is a good sit would best 25,000 and the bridge across the Keilape river where there is no ideal site would cost approx 89,000. The overall cost from Bakoiudu to Tamipai where the oad network could be joined would be at least \$120,000for bench building and 14,000 dollars for bridge construction. Total cost being in excess of 134,000 dollars. apini Bakoiudu road with its two bridges would only cost 115,000 dollars and would be at least to maintain.

OTHER PLLAVA INFORMATION.

0

A recent survey by a team of P.W.D. engineers from a belicopter has confirmed that the Tapini Bakoiudu road is the shortest and best possible route between the Goilala road network and the cosst.

Any road work between Bakoindu and Fane or the Auga would have to be surveyed by P.W.D. as no missionaries in the area are prepared or qualified enough to survey the route.

Fr Buffzy from Tapini will not help along this route as while accompanying the P.W.D. engineers he has become definate that there is only one coast route. Now this route will go via Bajave village of the Pilitu and then to Yaifa Faku Faku and then Bakoiudu.

10/12 11/10/12

PATROL REPORT

Field Officers Patrol Instruc The Report an Area study, Updating of a	7/11/72 Designation: Personnel accompanying:
Map reference: The District Commissioner, District, In respect of the Field Officers Patrol Instruct The Report and Area study, Updating of a Situation Report	Number of days:
The District Commissioner, District, In respect of the Field Officers Patrol Instruct The Report and Area study, Updating of a Situation Report	Total population of area:
District, In respect of the Field Officers Patrol Instructor The Report and Area study, Updating of a Situation Report	Council area:
District, In respect of the Field Officers Patrol Instructor The Report and Area study, Updating of a Situation Report	House of Assembly Electorate:
Field Officers Patrol Instruc The Report an Area study, Updating of a Situation Rep	
Patrol Instruc The Report an Area study, Updating of a Situation Rep	his patrol, I attach
The Report an Area study, Updating of a Situation Rep	Journal Folios /4 To/6, (🗸)
Area study, Updating of a Situation Rep	tions,
Updating of a Situation Rep	nd my comments,
Situation Rep	()
	rea study, ()
Patrol map,	orts No's 1— ,
	()
DATE: 6/2/4979	Assistant District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.	nis patrol, I attach Jacket only.
Area study,	is patrol, rattach gacket only.
Updating of a	
Situation Repo	
	quarters assessment of Above aperage:
	rt
Date: 29/ 3/19 73.	R.T. Galloway District Commissioner



DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43081

P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA



The District Commission Central District P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY



Our Referen

Action Officer:

67-1-33 J.W. Kent

Deputy District Commissioner

28th May, 1973.

67-2-5

10th April, 1973.

TAPINI PATROL NO. 5 OF 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of an unstated Census Division, as undertaken by Mr. N.G. TEREREMBO, Trainee Patrol Officer.

Your comments in respect of the late submission of the report have been noted. In addition, please inform your field officers that all particulars on the Report Jacket must be completed.

67-2-5 Kelliher/Ds

> Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MOHESBY.

10th April, 1973.

The Secretary, Pepartment of the Administrator, P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOEU.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 5 - 1972/73:

Forwarded herewith please find report jacket in respect of the above Patrol.

2. Officers concerned have been informed concerning the delay in submission of this report.

J.D. Fitzer, X.X.
a/District Commissioner,

67-2-5 Kelliher/Ds

Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration, Box 776, P.O. PORT MORESBY.

10th April, 1973.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 5 - 1972/73:

Reference your 67-1-1 of 22nd February, 1973.

- 2. Your comments adequately cover all matters raised by the Patrol and are agreed with.
- 3. Claim for Camping Allowance is returned herewith.
- 4. For your information.

J.D. Pitser Comissioner,



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams	
Telephone	
Our Reference	7-1-1
If calling ask for	
Mr	RR.

In Reply Please Quote

No

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

22nd February, 1973.

The District Commissioner, Central District, P.O.Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT No.5 72/73.

Forwarded herewith please find above report by Mr. Tererembo, Trainee Patrol Officer, on a special patrol to supervise work on the TAPINI-COAST read.

- 2. My comments are as follows:
- 1. The report is brief and to the point and adequately covers the aim of the patrol, however, I expected a higher standard of presentation consideraing Mr. Tererembo's tertiary education.
- 2. Introduction: At present this is the only Rural Development project in the Sub-District where work is supervised daily, all others are done by contract.
 - 3. Work Force: The village people have in fact worked very well on this project. There was a slight food shortage in part of the area, however, most of those requiring rations were from distant areas and not accessable to a regular supply of food. Fifteen cents a day was deducted from those receiving rations.
 - 4. Progress: Landslides have been a problem.
 - 5. Conclusion: As Mr. Tererembo is a junior Officer, this patrol was mounted so he could gain experience in working with and associating with village people. It appears he did not take advantage of the situation. Vehicles visited the road several times a week, and it would have been more sensible of Mr. Tererembo

had he sent a labourer with a note requesting assistance, than waisting his time coming to the station personally. According to the Field Officers Journal submitted by Mr. Tererembo, he only returned to TAPINI three times during working hours in three weeks of supervision. Motorcycles were being utilised by other Officer's at the time. Mr. Tererembo as not the only Officer who has not had a motorcycle available when supervising the road. I have requested that an extra two motorcycles be allocated to this Station next year, consideraing the number of Officers on strength.

3. Mr. Tererembo is extremely late in the submission of this report.

4. Forwarded please find claim for camping allowance, amended from 15 days to 14 nights, as per F.O.J. submitted.

R K.Ridgway
a/Assistant District Commissioner.

c.c. Mr.N.Terembro,

Trainee Patrol Officer,

C/- Sub-District Office,

TUFI.

Northern District.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Raply Please Quote

No

Sub-District Office,
TAPINI
Central District.
25th October, 1972.

Mr.N. Tererembo,
Trainee Patrol Officer,
Sub-District Office,
TAPINI.

TAPINI PATROL No. 5 1972/73

Our previous discussions refer. Please be prepared to proceed to the present work site on the TAPINI - BAKOIUDU road to-morrow morning.

Your sole concern will be the supervision of the road construction to the standards already set. Please ensure that you are supervising the labour the full time they work each day, to ensure that a high rate of progress is maintained.

I see no reason why you should return to the Station during the working week, but you may do so for the weekends if you so wish.

I suggest you make camp close to the present work site. If water is not readily available there, then I suggest you utilise the vehicles that will be visiting the road from time to time, to carry supplies.

I estimate that the duration of the patrol will be three weeks, however, it may be extended, depending on the staff situation.

Do not hesitate to discuss any problems with me. I wish you a good patrol.

Assistant District Commissioner.

able to the cath, with Man.

Govt. Print.-1694/40000.-9.72.

PATROL REPORT No.

Station	Tapini	Officer Compiling II.G. Teres	reabe
District	Central	SubdistrictGoilala	
Census D	Pivision	L.G. Council Tapini	<i>*</i>
		on not of a situation report nature, actionable at Sufficers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)	bdistrict or District

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

INTRODUCTION.

This patrol was ledged for the purpose of supervising the read workers on the Tapini-Bakeiudu read. A camp for the patrol was put up near the work sight about five niles from Tapini, and from there all the supervising work was carried cut. I was accompanied by an Aid Post Orderly from the Tapini Hespital.

The read runs south-east from Tapini and is built along the ridge. (about 4,000 feet A.M.S.L. at the highest point) It is whelly finance by the Administration through it's Rural Divelopment Scheme. If ever completed, this read will join the Kiri Tano Highway.

This read construction work is done with simple tolds, (ie spades, shevels, picks, crow-bars etc) as there are no read contruction machinery available to the work, with the exception of the Tapini Geuncil traster which is senetimes hired to work on the read.

Work on this read start at 8 am and finish at 2pm and this precedure aplies to all rural development projects in the sub-district.

WORK FORCE.

Men from the villages in the Tapini Administrative area made up the work force. Although work was alow and made small progress, these men have worked to the best of their ability using very simple tools.

A tractor from the Tapini Local Government Council was also hired to help grade the read and clear land slides.

Over all, a total of 150 men were employed to work on this read, about two thirds of these men were from the Pilitu Gensus Division.

During this time of the year, the people in this area were short of food and therefore, the workers were reticated with 41bs of rice and a tim of fish every week. For the retion 60 cents were deducted from every men for each they were reticated.

All tools used on this read were provided by the Tepini Local Government Council.

PROGRESS.

As previously mentioned, there was very little progress totally due to, the fact that slight rain caused land slides along the constructed road. As water and other supplies come from Tapini, the men very often were back to clear the land slides. Water was a great problem as there wasn't any within a reasonable distance of reach and that all the we needed had to be transported indrums from Tapini.

About 150 yards of read wascenstructed during the three weeks that I camped out.

CONCLUSION.

This was the first time that a supervisor on this read ever camped out. Previous Officers supervising workers on this particular read, use meter cycles to go out in the merning to the read and come back to Tapini in the afternoons. It's only 15 minutes ride on meter up to the read and I couldn's understand why I had to camp out so close to the station.

Nearly every day I had to walk to Tapini to ask for transport either to move my supplies or other reasons. Sometimes transports were not available and that I had to well back to the camp. I personally felt that this was unfair. In future any Superviser should be allocated with a motor cycle because working with that many people any thing could happen without the people in the station knowing as single thing, or on medical emergency purposes it could be really handy.

Trainee Patrol Officer.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 1C+

Name N.G. TEKEREMBO

Station IAPINI

(Cen)		FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B: 096/1,000 pads.—4.71.
30/10/72	143	equipment up to the road of Tapini- BOKoudy obout 4th miles from the station. Put camp up all morning and Supervices (abourers tiel 2.00 pm and than dismissed the labourers. Issued their ration and stayed out day in the camp. (I field Day-Road) stept in the camp.
31/10/92	144	7.45 am called the roll and sent labourers off to work. Supervised till 200 pm and dismissed them. Issued Ration after 200 pm. Stept Camp. (1 Field Day-Road)
31/10/73	144	7.45 am Koll Called, cent labourers at to work. D'ismissed them at two o'clock. Issued vation and work to Tapini as I ran out at water supplies. Returned to Camp at 3.30 pm by Toyota and two drums of water. exept Camp. (1 Field Pay-Road)
3/11/35	145	7.45 am called the roll and sent labourers to work. Supervised the 2.00 pm and dismissed them. 1 send ration. All afternoon in camp. Mept camp. (3 Tield Day Road)
41 92	146	7.45 am called the roll. Sent the people of to work. Supervised them till dismissed at 2.00 pm. Walked back to Tapini. Slept Tapini. 4.00 and walked back to Camp. Slept camp. (3 Field Day-Road)
4/11/72	147	Dalked back to Tapini - Saturday Observed - Tapini
3 11/72	12-8	Sunday Observed - Tapini.

Total Field Days recorded this Folic =

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No...15

Name M. CT TEREREMBO.

Station TAPINI

FIELD OFFICER'S	JOURNAL
-----------------	----------------

The Field Day - Road Scot the Jabourers of to work. Walked around and watched them to make sure everyone was working dismissed them at two oclock after another roll cost just to make sure if anyone has enicked off during the day. I sought ration, slept camp. (Field Day - Road) 8/11/72/151 7.45 am called the roll and sent the men of two work. Supervised tal 2.00 pm them dismissed them after an afternoon roll-call. I sud ration. All afternoon to the camp and slept there. (Field Day-Road 9/11/72/152 7.45 am Roll-call, sent the men of to works. Self walked around			FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
and sent labourers of to work. Supervised till 300 pm It an dismissed them I sound ration. All afternoon in Comp and sept there. (A tield Day - Read) (A tield Camp - Read) (A tield Read - Read - Tapini and Read - Read - Read - Read - Read - Tapini and Read -	Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
Balked around and watched Herry Walked around and watched Herry to make sure everyour was working dismissed from at took of cake after another roll cost-just to make sure if anyone has enriched off during the day Issued ration, slept camp. (I Feld Pay-Road) 8/11/73/151 7.45 am called the roll and sent the man of two work. Sept the man of two work. Superised till 3 copm shoun dismissed them after an afternoon roll-call camp and slept them. (I Field Pay-Road) 1-sued ration. All afternoon in the camp and slept them. (I Field Pay-Road) Niew of to work. Self walked around keeping eye are every one. Dismissed them at 2 copm afternoon toll. Glept Camp (I field Pay-Road) All 72/153 7.45 am Roll-call sent the palanners of to work. I walked around keeping eye on them At two o'clock I dismissed them; after the roll-call. 154 malked clown to Tapini and get a cash Advance that the Camp. Slept Camp. (I need Vay-Road)	6 11 172	149	and sent labourer of to work. Superised till 2.00 pm Ham dismissed them I esued ration All afternoon in comp and stept there.
Supervised til 300 pm shan dismissed Hem after an afternoon roll-call I would ration. All afternoon in the camp and slept them. (3 Fold Day-Kon Mien at to work. Self malked around Keeping eye on every one. Dismissed them at 2.00 pm afternoon roll. Glept Camp (3 Field Day-Road) PH 72 153 7.45 am holl-call sent the labourers of to work. I walked around keeping eye on them At two o'clock T dismissed them; after the roll-call. 154 Malked down to Tapini and got a cash Advance than the people of and walked brook to the Camp. Slept Camp. (1 nord Day-Road)	011/72	150	walked around and watched them to make sure everyone was working dismissed them at two octock after another roll coll-just to make sure if anyone has enicked off during the day. I sweed ration, slept camp.
Men of to work. Self walked around Keeping eye an every one. Dismissed them at 2.00 pm afternoon roll. Slept Camp. (3 field Day-Road) On 172 153 7.45 am Roll-call Sent the Jabourers of to work. I walked around keeping eye on them At two o'clock I dismissed them; after the roll-call. 154 walked clown to Tapinin and get a cash Advance Paid the people of and walked back to the Camp. Slept camp. (1 richt Day-Road)	811172	151	Supervised til 200 pm than dismissed them after an afternoon roll-call.
around keeping eye on them. At two o'clock T dismissed them; after the roll-call. 154 walked down to Tapini and get a cash Advance Paid the people of and walked back to the Camp. Slept camp. (Trield Day Road)	9/11/72	152	keeping eye on every one, Dismissed
	Q 11 72		7.45 am Roll-call sent the Jalourers of to work. I walked around keeping eye on them. At two o'clock T dismissed them, after the roll-call. Walked clown to Tapini and
12/11/12/6 Sunday Observed . Tapini.	MUTO	155	Saturday observed - Tapini
	12/11/12	156	Sunday Observed - Tapini.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio =

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 16

Name NGTEREREMBO.

Station TAPINI

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
13/11/92	157	6.15 am left Tapini and walked
		back to the camp. Poll-cool at 7.45 am
		and cent the man of to work.
-		red again and dismissed the
		Tested ration. elect comp.
		(3 Field Day - Road)
1172	158	7.45 am Roll-coll and worth for
		the day started Walked from group
		to group keeping a watchful eye on
		at 2-opper. Icaned rainou and
0		edept camp. (3 Field Day-Road)
15/11/172	159	7.45 am Roll- call and sent the
1		people of to work supervised tiel
		& 00 pm; dismissed them than issued
C		(3) Field Day- Kond)
16/11/72	160	7.45 am called the roll and
		I walked around watching the
		people work. At two o'clock I
		caused the roll and dismissed them.
0		(I tield Day Road)
-1-1-		
11/1/32	161	The laboration of to work. Supervised
0		til 200 pm thom Dismissed them.
		racked all paties equipment and
		Toyota up to the road and moved
		un patrol component down.
		My patrol equipment down. 8 est Topini. (#1Field Day-Road)
18/11/72	162	3 aturday observed - Tapini
3/11/43		Sunday observed Tapun
		END OF PATROL.
763	The state of the s	

Total Field Days recorded this Folio =

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TDIP.: Office? 6 fee.

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 6 of		Objects of patrol: CENSUS, GENERAL ADMIN. & POLITICAL EDUCATION.
District:	R.J.WILSON	Station: TAPINI
Patrol conducted by:		Subdistrict: GOILALA Designation: ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICE:
C	ARA & KATIPA ENSUS DIV.	Designation.
Duration of patrol 16/1	/73-26/1/73	3 MEMBERS RPNGC
Last D.D.A. patrol: 1/2		Number of days: 17days 1 INTERPRETER
Last O.L.G. patrols EPT	EMBER 1972	Total population of area:
	CHED	Council area: TAPCINI
		House of Assembly Electorate: GO ILALA OPEN
The District Commission	ner, ristrict,	
	In respect of this patrol,	I attach
	Field Officers Journal F	olios - Tolk,
	Patrol Instructions,	
	The Report and my con	nments,
	Area study,	(-)
	Updating of area study,	(-)
	Situation Reports No's	1- , (-)
	Patrol map,	()
		~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~
DATE 20 /3 1973		Assistant District Commissioner
		Assistant District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir KONEDOBU, Papua Ne	nistration,	
	In respect of this patrol,	I attach
	Area study,	(-)
	Updating of area study,	(-)
	Situation Report No's.	1— (—)
	Patrol Map	
	Jacket of 1	
	District Headquarters as	
	Patrol & Report	
		An Cil.
Date: 10 / 4 /1913.		Writer.
Date: 10 / 4 /19 13.		District Commissioner

0



# DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43061 P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA

4

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

ORT MORESBY

Date: 25th May 1973 Our Reference: 67-1-37

Action Officer: J.W. Kent
Deputy Distri

Deputy District Commissioner

r Reference: 67-2-5

Date: 11th April 1973

TAPINI PATROL NO. 6A OF 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the Aiwara and Kataipa Census Divisions, as undertaken by Mr. R.J. Wilson, Patrol Officer.

W.P. RYAN 3 a/Secretary

# DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

67-2-5

Kelliher/Ds

District Office, Box 776, P.O., PORT MORESBY.

11th April, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KONEDOBU.

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.6A - 1972-73 MR. S.W. WALTON. AP.O.

Forwarded herewith in respect of the above patrol report please find the Report jacket and Patrol Map.

- 2. This report was made by Mr. Walton as an officer who accompanied the officer conducting the Patrol and it contained routine information only.
- 3. Please note that there will be a further two reports (Nos. 6B and 6C) arising out of this patrol.
- 4. For your information, please.

J.D. Pitzer, O.A.
a/District Commissioner,
Central District.

# 67-2-5 Kelliher/Ds

District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

11th April, 1973.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI. Central District.

# Mr. S.W. WALTON. A.P.O.

Your 67-1-1 of 20th March, 1973, refers.

- 2. Thank you for the above report. Mr. Walton has depicted many problems of the area and it is very difficult to envisage any quick solutions. Owing to the terrain and the nature of the Goilala people, the development of the Sub-District must be regarded as a steady long term project. The economic resources of this country will not permit an intensive effort to open up the Goilala. Under the steady developmental programme which is currently being pursued, the Goilala Sub-District will eventually have access to the coast. With the development of this access, and an increase of educated persons in the area, we may then expect that many of the problems which Mr. Walton has outlived will be selved.
- 3. Your comments concerning Rural Development are noted and agreed with. It is presumed that the planning policy to which you refer will be drawn up by yourself in consultation with Local Government Councils. When you have formulated such a policy please submit same to this office, for comment prior to implementation.
- 4. Please note that this report has been given the number "6A" to prevent confusion in future reference.
- 5. Camping allowance Claim is forwarded for payment.
- 6. For your information and further action.



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

67-1-1.

In Reply Please Quote

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

20th March 1973

District Commissioner, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.6472/73.

A report on the aboventioned Patrol is attached hereto tegethe with camping allowance claims for Mr. S. W. Walton, the Patrol was conducted by Mr. Wilson P.O. and Mr. Walton accompanied him, as the Patrol was in two stages, Mr. Gogon accompanied the second portion, therefore there will be three apearate reports numbered 5, the present one, r. Goggins and Tr. Wilsons.

- 2. My comments on the report are as follows.

  (a) Whilst it is agreed that the Goilela could produce a very large quantity of vegetables etc, the land and climate is available, however the constant bar to this type of production is and will for a long time to come, be, the lack of consistency in endeavour shown by the people and even more importantly the lack of cheap and easily available air transport. in this
- (b) The traditional village celebration whilst it is annoying to Patrelling officers is just as much a part of these people, as the habit of the "after work drink", it is frustrating and it is impeding progress in the area but until a suitably attractive alternative can be offered to the people there is little that can be done about it.
- (c) Roads have been built helter skelter through the area, and unfortunately few of them have proved of any regl economic value to the people, at presnt there is but one operative privately ewned tractor in the Sub-District, the average villager works on the read only as a means of obtaining money which he remits to the Council as Tax and purchases a few basic items, one cannot be surprised that they do not rush onto the scene waving shovels and shouting fer joy at the prospect of building another road.

  It is my opinion that at this stage a very close look at read development under the Rural Development allocation be taken and some sort of cohesive planning policy be enforced to ensure that future construction/expenditure is carefully considered with respect to its real economic and social value to the area.

Mr. Walton has done a good job on this his second Report, I pect him to improve even more with experience.

Briggs district Commissioner.

# PATROL REPORT No. 6-72/73

Station TAPINI Officer Compiling S. WALTON (A.P.O.)

District Subdistrict GOILALA

Census Division AIWARA & KATAIPA L.G. Council TAPINI

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District

level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

Govt. Print.-1694/40600.-9.72.

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

#### INTRODUCTION.

The Patrol was a routine one, with two main purposes; Census Revision and General Administration.

The Area's Patrolled were the Aiwara and Kataipa Census Divisions. It was done in two parts, the first part was done in November by P.O. Wilson accompanied by A.P.O. Goggin.

It came to an abrupt end at Loleava, where the Patrol came upon a seriously injured man, who had just had his skull fractured by a back-end of an axe. The culprit was apprehended and both parties were returned to Tapini.

The second part of the Patrol was commenced on the 16th January, with P.O. Wilson and myself being the Field Officers conducting the Patrol.

#### POLITICAL

1. From my own personnel observations and from the political talks that we gave, I would say that political awareness is at a very low ebb. After giving talks to the people, they were questions on their views towards self-government and independence.

The older people replied that they were afraid of independence and asked if the Europeans would leave the country after independence. They definitely wanted the Europeans to stay and administer them. The young people replied in a half-hearted fashion that independence would be "Orait - tasal".

- 2. My personnel view is that political development should be on par with economic and social development. The entire Goilala has very little economic development. So how can people without education and without any economic assets comprehend the concepts of political democracy. What use is political democracy to the illiterate villager who will do nothing on his own initiative and has to be told to do everything.
- The average villager is steeped in conservation, he clings to his way of life and will not change it. he lives for his sing-sings and his pigs. He is contented with his Lot and he sees no reason to change it. Self-government and Independence are abstract concepts outside his small world.

#### LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

- 4. The people were also asked what they thought of the Tapini Local Government Council. Their reply was that they thought it was weak. (Goilala's respect strength,) and that it should concentrate on main roads and bridle paths and not waste money on the minor bridle paths.
- 5. The people are not yet ready for the self-help programmes of Local Government Councils. They will do nothing on their initiative, this is apparent from the conditions of the bridle paths and roads.

To them there is no such thing as self-help, if they work on the road it is for their immediate monetary gain. They can not see into the future, that these bridle paths or roads will be of benefit to their village. The Council rules have to be enforced either by the Patrol Officer or by the Courts. The people will not abide by them of their own accord.

6. The people of the Aiwara are disillusioned with the Council. They can see no concrete achievements of the Council in their Area. They are not interested in the theoretical concepts of its educational and political role in the community. They feel as so the money is misappropriated to the Tapini Area.

They want something to show that their money is being used to their own advancement and not the Council area as a whole.

This financial year large sums of money have been allocated for road and bridle path construction in the Alwara and Katipa Census Divisions.

7. This has been done by Council out of political expediency to placate the damands by the Aiwara people.

#### ECONOMIC.

0

8. As said in previous Patrol reports the Aiwara and to a lesser extent the Kataipa are extremely under-developed areas.

This is mainly due to the inaccessiblity of the area to vechicular traffic.

9. The area grows a plentiful quantity of English type vegetables, which are mainly used to supplement the Natives diet.

Oranges are also plentiful. It is unfortunate that there is no access to any market.

If some private business could be established in Port Moresby as a wholesale outlet for the vegetables and fruit of the Goilala. It would be of immense benefit to the Economic development of the area.

Road heads penetrate into the lower Eastern Aiwara and into the Eastern and Western sections of the Kataipa. They only go a few miles but it would be some help for the natives who could carry their produce from more outlying willages to these road-heads.

The Goilala has the potential to supply all the fresh vegetables needs of Port Moresby.

10. The Beef Cattle Industry is another area where there is tremendous potential foreconomic development.

The number of Cattle is growing rapidly mainly due to the efforts of the Catholic Mission at Kerau.

There are about 60 head of cattle in the area patrolled. Most of the animals appeared in good condition. The long rolling and sometimes steep kunai grass slopes of the Aiwara could support thousands of head of cattle. The natural environment of the area; plentiful rainfall, warm sunny days and good pastures make the Aiwara an ideal area for cattle breeding.

The Slaughter House at Tapini is near completion, this it is hoped will provide the incentitive for encouraging more cattle into the area.

All cattle are bought through the Kerau Mission, as yet there are only two Development Bank Loans for cattle and they are near Maine Aporota.

Again as in vegetables the Goilala has the potential for becoming the "bread -basket" of Port Moresby.

#### ROADS.

11. Most of the Aiwara is serviced by bridle paths except for the section between Loleava and Laminaipa.

The Eastern Aiwara road is opened to Oro; \$3,000 was allocated this financial year, of which \$2,000 hasalready been spent.

The Tapini-Kerau Rd. is opened to Lavavai; \$3,000was allocated this financial year, of which \$1,700 has already been spent.

The Kerau-Poneyalavava Rd. is open to a few miles past Lumioto; \$2,000 was allocated this financial year of which \$876 has already been spent.

12. The biggest problem with road building or maintenance of roads is the presence of pigs on the road. Nearly everywhere we went we saw the damage caused by pigs. Pigs can reduce a 15' wide road down to a 3' bridle path in matter of months.

Roads are the key to the development of Aiwara and Kavaipa and it's a shame to see the damage caused by pigs. When the Patrol comes around, the Villagers very quickly get rid of all the roaming pigs and all that is obvious is the damage that they caused.

I think the best solution to this are "Lightning Raids" by Motor Bike and holding a Local Court on the spot for any offenders who break the Council Rule.

## SOCIAL.

13. The Goilala people live for two things, outside that of their daily existence and that is their sing-sings and their pigs.

Nearly every village in the Aiwara and Kataipa have one or two sing-sing villages in close proximity. The people are forever goingfrom one sing-sing to another. I noticed the very large gardens throughout the Aiwara made in preparation for a future sing-sings

On the Loleava-Maine side of the Aiwara about half the people were absent at a sing-sing in the Chirma.

The "Two week" rule of the Tapini Council is a farce, for as soon as the two week period is up at one sing-sing village, they then move to another sing-sing village and this can go on up to 3 months.

If only the people could devote the time and energy that they spend on making sing-sing villages and gardens to that of road building, "banis's" for their pigs and cattle projects, the Aiwara-Kataipa would be far more economically developed.

The Catholic Fathers and D.D.A. Officers have been discouraging sing sings for years to little avail. So it must be accepted the sing-sing pattern of life will remain for a long time to come.

#### EDUCATION.

10

20

\$10°

14. There is one main school operating in the area and that is the Mission School at Kerau.

At present there are three fully trained teachers and two Mission teachers (Sisters) teaching approximately 125 children. Lessons are taught in English and go up to standard 6. There are also two Mission teachers

posted at Sopu Village where they have a schoolroom and teachers house. The School caters for standard 1 and 2.

Many children from the Kataipa Census Division attend the Tapini Primary School.

## HEALTH.

Date

15. As with nearly all thepeople of the Goilala, hygiene is virtually non existent. Any cuts or sores they get are usually left untreated. Washing of hands after using the toilet is unheard of.

Nearly all thepeople wear European clothes, but never ever wash them. In short they are just filthy. I don't think that there would be any hope of changing them as with everything else the Goilalas do not abandon their old ways easily.

There are four Aid Posts in the Aiwara Census Division at Sopu, Kileipi, Elava and Poneyalavava. The Sopu orderly has been absent from his post for over a month. I think that some disciplinary action should be taken against this man. As also with the Kileipi orderly who spends all his time at Ilai. Theorderly at Elava is trying his best to do a good job. The orderly at Poneyalavava was very short of Medical supplies so P.O. Wilson requested that he return with the Patrol to Tapini to pick up new supplies.

Probably the best Aid Post is the one operated at Kerau by the Mission who have a fully qualified Local Nursing Sister in charge.

I think that it is ridiculous to have Medical Orderlies who can not read nor write. How can they dispense medicine when they can not read the perscriptions. There are plenty of school drop-outs in the Goilala who can read and write and can do basic arithmetic calculations. These people would make far better Aid Post Orderlies than the illerate ones we have at present.

#### MISSIONS.

Nearly the entire Aiwara and Kataipa are under the influence of the Kerau Mission, though this influence is not very strong, it certainly doesn't interupt the peoples way of life at all. The people are glad of the presence of the Kerau Mission, only because it provides a store, a school to send their children and the help the Mission gives them in their Cattle projects.

#### CONCLUSION.

ANG

Roads are probably the most important aspect in the development of the Aiwara and Kataipa. If pigs could be kept off the roads and the people willing to help themselves, progress could be made at a rapid rate. The completion of the Tapini Slaughter House could be the stimulus needed for the establishing of a large Cattle Industry. If some whole-sale market outlet could be organised in Port Moresby, for the sale of vegetables and the people organised from this end, then the Goilala could supply Moresby with its vegetables.

There are many possibilities for development, requiring Government initiative and willingness of the people.

S. WALTON.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 16

Name STEPHEN WALTON

Station TAPINI

Name:	21.2	Station I III Station		
FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL				
- Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—A8243/1,000 books.—6.69.		
TUESDI	PP	ROUTINE PATROL		
16/1				
,	30.	^ ^ ^		
		BY TRACTOR SELF P.O. WILSON 3		
	1.60	MEMBERS OF RANGE & ONE INTERPRETER.		
	84	ARRIVED AT ORO AT 2:30.PM		
	31	SPENT REMAINDER OF AFTERNOON		
-		IN INFORMAL DISCUSSIONS WITH VILLAGERS		
WEDD	VESDA			
-17/1		CENSUS ORO		
	33	DEPARTED ORD 9:30 ARRIVED KORUAVA		
	-	10.00 am		
	34			
	35	DEPARTED KORUAVA 11:30AM ARRIVED APOROTA		
		330 pm.		
1000000	36	ARRANGED FOR CARRIERS FOR FOLLOWING DAY		
	100	OVERNIGHT APOROTA		
THURE	37			
18/1		CAITATE 10.00 AM. RESTED FOR AN HOUR		
-1-1		DEPARTED LAITATE 11.00 AM. ARRIVED INKIYAVA		
		200 PM		
11.00	38	ALMOST ALL OF VILLAGE ABSENT		
		OVERNIGHT IWEIYAVA.		
FRIDE	139.	DEPARTED I WEIYAVA 8,00 AM ARRIVED SOPU		
19/1	1	GODAM. AID POST ORDERLY ABSENT FOR LAST		
		TWO WEEKS. CONTINUED ON TO LOLEAVA		
•		ARRIVING 130 PM		
	40	ONLY A HANDFULL OF PEOPLE HERE THE		
		REMAINDER ARE AT A SINGSING IN THE		
	56	CHIRIMA		
0		OVERINIGHT LOLEAVA		
HTURDAY		EARPHOLE OF GULL OF KATAIRI		
adi	41	DEPARTED LOLIAVA AT 830 AM WALKED TO		
Maddle A		LAMANAIPA ARRIVING AT 11,00 AM		
Participal .	42	CENSUS CONDUCTED - ONLY A FEW PEOPLE		
		PRESENT MOST OF THEM AT A SING-SING		
		IN THE CHIRIMA - DECIDED TO PRESS ON		
	43	DEPARTED LAMANAIPA 1:30 PM. ARRIVED KILEIP!		
		3.00 pm		

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 5 PMR DORIG: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP.: Officer's file.

OVERNIGHT KILEIPI

Folio No. 16

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION
Sta
FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Station TAPINI

2	Para	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—A8243/1,000 books.—6.69.
BUNDA		
21/1	144	
	80	OVERNITE KILEIPI
MONDAY		Fell conditions the conditions
22/1.	45	CENSUS KILEIPI
CLERS.	46	
Sugar		MALAVA - ARRIVED AT 10.00AM.
	47	
	48	
11117	60	GLAI ARRIVED AT 5.00 PM. GANE
	9.00	VISITED EN ROUTZ.
22172		MOST OF THE PEOPLE AT A SING SING
		IN THE CHIRMA
D	V	OVERNIGHT ILAI.
TUESON	-	TD n 1/
23/11	49	JUAI & KIOLIVI, CENSUSED AT TLAI
	50	DEPARTED INDIAM WALKED TO ELAVA
		ARRIVING 2.00 PM. KIOLIVI VISITED EN ROUTE
	51	CENSUS OF ELAVA TAPINA - LOLEPE AT
		EVALA
	52.	MYSELF - ONE MEMBER OF THE RPNGC INSPECTED
		LOWERE VILLAGE.
A transmit		OVERNIGHT ELAVA
NEOESDE		
24/1	53.	
	-	ARRIVING 8:30 AM
2		CENSUS OF MOINGILI - KILETY
	55	DEPARTED MOINGILI H:BO AM WALKED TO ENAPY ARRIVING 12:30 PM
	56	CENSUS OF EIVAPY - KUPUTAIVA WALKER TO
	36	KUPUTAIVI ~ INSPECTED VILLAGE RETURNED
		EIVAPU
		OVER EIYAPU
THURESORY		- St. Film a
25/1	57	DEPARTED ENAPU 7:30, WALKED TO
2	5/	PONEYALAVAVA ARRIVING 9:45. OMORITULAVAVA
		VISITED EN ROUTE. CENSUS CONDUCTED OF PONEY
		OMORITY, KANITATA & KOPURI
	58	AID POST INSPECTED - ORDERLY REQUESTED TO TRAVEL
	7.0	TO TAPINI WITH PATROL TO OBTAIN FURTHER SUPPLIES.
	59	PO WILSON RECEIVED LETTER FROM ADC TAPINI
-		ADVISINING THAT COUNCIL ELECTIONS ARE TO BE HELK
		1
1		Total Field Days  Folio = 5 Patro ORIG: 15.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.

ORIG. 5.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP. Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP.: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 16

Name SW WALTON APO ... Station TAPINI

### FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—A8243/1,000 books.—6,69.
25/1/23	,	(over)
THUREG		FROM 1/2 to 25/2.
No Garage	60	FOR COURT HEARINGS.
		OVERNIGHT PONEYALAVAVA.
26/1/73	69	CORONINATION - THE PROPERTY SECUTIONS OF AUCO OFFI
FRIDAY.	61	ARRIVING 1600 PONEYLAVAVA, WALKED TO TAP
27/1/73	62	Salurdap
28/1/23	63	SUNDAY
1/3	64.	AUSTRIALIA DAY HOLIDAY
<b>^</b>	775	GUE COLORAGO LA LA CONTRACTO SE MESTO
		AT THEIRI ON GATLER PACEN COTABLE
	776	8.080 mmy - 1 - 0 - 3 - 00 - 54.000 km
		OUTA NIGHT TRISPERS!
		Desperan Talling 325 Value Mag Th
FRIDAY		Warrange BORNING GIBE
	7	AUTHORNES FOR COUNTY FISCHERS OFF
		MAKE CLOSED AT 10 COMM CARE
		The south tien!
0		PENSUS CONDUCTED DE KETAJAN DEZROÑOS
		3002EE
		LACAL COLLET BEARINGS
		CONTENUES VATERAL
_		SUNABY ABSCAUCE OF KATAIRS
		OVER NICHT KATALER
	_	DESASTED KATALOR TODAN WELKED TO
		TRESPONDENCE ARRIVING 10 375 AC ON 1
		ARRIVAL WAS INCORPUSE THAT PLANTARIES
		Charles and Mark Miles

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio

DUP: Other officers to A.D.C.

TRIP: Officer's file.

Folio No. 16.

Name S.W. WALTON APO

Sta

FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL

Station TAPINI

Date	Para	
Date	No.	Govt. Print.—A8243/1,000 books.—6.69.
110 100		
1 2 73		00
MENERUR	61	PREPARATIONS FOR PATROL
	68	DEPARTED TAPINI 9:30 TO LAVAUAL BY MOTOR
	0-4	VEHICLE, ARRIVING 10.00
	69	NOMINATIONS FOR COUNCIL ELECTIONS OPENED AT
		11.00 CLOSED AT 12.05. ONLY ONE NOMINATION
		CENSUS CONOUCTED.
	71	POLITICAL EDUCATION TALK ON SELF-GOVERNMENT.
3, ,		OVERNIGHT LAVAVAI
12/13		
THURESORY	72	
		ARRIVING 905
	73	NOMINATIONS FOR COUNCIL ELECTIONS OPENED AT
		10.05. CLOSED AT 11.10. ONLY ONE NOMINATION
		CENSUS CONDUCTED.
	75	ONE COMPLAINT LAID - ABULTERY TO BE HEARD
		AT TAPINI ON RETURN FROM PATROL
	76	ROAD INSPECTED 3.00 -4.00 pm
1 1		OVERNIGHT TAWUNI
3/2/7	3	DEPARTED
FRIDAY	. 77	DEPARTED TAWUNI 8:25 WALKED TO
		KATALPA ARRIVING 9:35
	78	NOMINATIONS FOR COUNCIL ELECTIONS OPENS
		11.05. CLOSED AT 12.10 ONLY ONE
HENDEY G		NOMINATION.
	79	NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIRA, OROPOA-
)	79	NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME.
	79 80	NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME.  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS.
		NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOR-  KAME.
14/2/13	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA
L 12/13 DUNDAY		NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  SUNDAY OBSERVED AT. KATAIPA
Lylaha Dunony	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA
14/2/13 Dunony 5/2/13	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA
1.12/13 DUNDAY 5/2/13 MONDAY	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  DEPARTED KATAIPA 800AM, WALKED TO
14/2/13 DUNDAY 5/2/73 MONDAY	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPDA- KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OROPOGAIWARA ARRIVING 10:30AM, ON
14/2/13 DUNDAY 5/2/13 MONDAY	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA- KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OROPOGAIWARA ARRIVING 10:30AM, ON  ARRIVAL WAS INFORMED THAT ALL HAD
14/2/13 24/13 5/2/13 MONDAY	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OROPOGAIWARA ARRIVING 10:30AM, ON  ARRIVAL WAS INFORMED THAT ALL HAD  GONE TO KERAY.
14/2/13 DUNDAY 5/2/13 MONDAY	80	NOMINATION  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOA-  KAME.  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS.  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  SUNDAY OBSERVED AT. KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OROPOGAIWARA ARRIVING 10:30AM, ON  ARRIVAL WAS INFORMED THAT ALL HAD  GONE TO KERAU.  DEPARTED OROROGAWARA 10:30AM, WALKED
1.12/13 DUNDAY 5/2/73 MONDAY	80	NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOR- KAME.  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS.  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT
14/2/13 24/13 5/2/13 MONIORY	80	NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOR- KAME.  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS.  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  SUNDAY OBSERVED AT. KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  DEPARTED KATAIPA BOOMM. WALKED TO  OROPOGAIWARA ARRIVING 10:30AM. ON  ARRIVAL WAS INFORMED THAT ALL HAD  GONE TO KERAY.  DEPARTED OROPOGAWARA 10:30 AM. WALKED  TO KERAY ARRIVING 11.00 AM.  OPENED NOMINATIONS FOR BOTH OROPOGAWARA
14/2/13 DUNDAY 5/2/13 MONDAY	80 81 82 83	NOMINATION.  CENSUS CONDUCTED OF KATAIPA, OROPOR- KAME.  LOCAL COURT HEARINGS.  OVERNIGHT KATAIPA  OVERNIGHT

Folio No. 16

Name S.W. WALTON APO

Station TAPINI

Pate	Para. No.	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL  Govt. Print9301/1.632,000 bks.
Contin	,	
5/2/13		1220pm. ONLY ONE NOMINATION FOR
MONDAY		OROROGAWARD BUT TWO FOR KERAY
	85	POLITICAL EDUCATION TALK ON SELF-GOVT.
	86	CENSUS OF OROROGAWARA - LUMIOTO
	87	CENSUS -ELECTIONS FOR KERAU - KURAMA
		COMPLETED 5:30pm.
	88	VOTES COUNTER - FORMER COUNCILLOR RETURNE
		OVERNIGHT KERAU
6/2/12		
TOSOA	189	DEPARTED KERAU 8:30 AM, WALKED TO
		KARIARITSI ARRIVING 11.15AM.
	90	1.00PM. NOMINATIONS OPENED FOR
		COUNCIL ELECTIONS - CLOSED AT 2.00PM.
		ONE NOMINATION ONLY
	91	POLITICAL EDUCATION TALK GIVEN IN
	92	SELF-GOVT. FOLLOWER BY CENSUS.
		OVERNIGHT KARIARITSI
7/2/13		
WEDESOA	193	DEPARTED KARIARITSI 7.55 AM WALKED
		TO MATSIALAVAVA ARRIVING 10.25 AM.
		CARRIERS ARRIVER ONE HOUR LATER.
	94	MYSELF DEPARTED 1100 AM FOR TAPINI
_		ARRIVER TAPINI 1.00 PM.
	95.	SPENT REST OF AFTERNOON
7		UNPACKING.
10		

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio = 3 PATROL
Patrol Officer to send Original to District Officer.
Patrol Officer to send Original to District Officer and Duplicate to Assistant District Officer.

# PATROL REPORT Part 2 of three Parts

Report number: 6801	72/73	Objects of patrol: Counci	il By-Election / Central Administration
District: Central	R.J. WILSON, P.O.	Station Tapini	A SEMINISTER OF COLUMN
Patrol conducted by	K.J. NILSON, P.O.	Subdistrict: Goilala	
Area patrolled Part	Aiwara/Ivane	Designation:	Parani Nen
Duration of patrol Nin	B Days 20/11/72 to	Personnel accompanying:	P.C. GOGGIN, APO.
Last D.D.A. patrolapr	11 72. 28/11/72	Number of days 9.	Police 1 Interprete
Last O.L.G. patrol: Se		Total population of area:	
Map reference:Attac	hed	Council area papini	
		House of Assembly Electors	ate Goilala Open
The District Commission	ner,		
	District,		
Port Moresby			
	In respect of this patrol, I a	ttach	
	Field Officers Journal Folio		(• )
	Patrol Instructions,	21 790	(• )
	The Report and my comme	ents,	(* )
	Area study,		( )
	Updating of area study,		( )
	Situation Reports No's 1—		( )
	Patrol map,		(• )
DATE23 3 / 193		V	2 in
DATELY DI 147		Assistant	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm KONEDOBU, Papua N	ninistration,		
	In respect of this patrol, I a	tach	
	Area study,		( )
	Updating of area study,		( )
	Situation Report No's. 1—		( )
	01111	••••••	(-*)
			(术)
	District Headquarters assess	sment of	Above average
	Patrol & Report		Average
	Patrol & Report	Tn (	Average Below average
Date: 10 /4 /19 73		J. D. 6	Average  Below average  District Commissioner

00



\$

#### DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43081 P.O. BOX 2396 KOMEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner
Central District
P.O. Box 776
PORT MORESBY

AT MORESBY

Date: 25th May 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-38
Action Officer: J.W. Kent

Deputy District Commissioner

Your Reference: 67-2-5 Date: 11th April 1973

TAPINI PATROL NO. 6B OF 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the Aiwara, Kataipa and part of the Ivane Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. P.C. Goggin, Assistant Patrol Officer.

W.P. RYANS a/Secretary

# DEPARTMENT FOR THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

67-2-5

Kelliher/Ds

District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

11th April, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KONEDOBU.

#### TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.6B - 1972/73 MR. P.C. GOGGIN A.P.O.

Ferwarded herewith please find the Report Jacket and Patrol Map in respect of the above report.

- 2. This report was compiled by Mr. GOGGIN as an officer secompanying the officer who conducted the patrol and it contained routine information only.
- 3. Please note that this is the second in a series of three reports arising out of the patrol.
- 4. The officer concerned has been informed concerning the late submission of this report.
- 5. For your information, please.

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT
ADMINISTRATION

67-2-5 Kelliher/Ds

> District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

11th April, 1973.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.6B - 1972/73 MR. P.C. GOGGIN A.P.O.

Your 67-1-1 of 23rd March, 1973, refers.

- 2. Your comments regarding the late submission of this report are noted.
- 5. Your comments adequately cover matters raised by this patrol and my comments on Report No.6A of this series of reports are applicable.
- 4. Please note that this Report has been given the number "6B" and smend your records accordingly.
- 5. Camping Allowance Claim was not received with the above report.
- 6. For your information.

J.D. Fitzer, O.A. a/District Commissioner.



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

67-1-1. Briggs

In Reply

Sub-District Office, TAPINI Central District.

23rd March 1973.

District Commissioner, District Office, P.O. Bex 776, PORT MORESBY.

## TAPINI PATROL REPORT No 6-72/73.

A report on the abovementionedPatrol is attached here to, please refer my comments on Mr. Waltons Report No 6 72/73, the present report is part two of three parts, Mr. P.O. Wilsons report has yet to be submitted. Camping allowance claims are

- My comments on the report are as follows.

  (a) The report is almost 4 months late and because of this the information it contains is decreased in value k because of the time lapse between the completion of the Patrol and the presentation of the report. It is my opinion and experience that a seport can be completed by most officers within one week of the completion of the Patrol.
  - (b) Mr. Wilson was the officer who conducted the Patrol, Mr. Goggin apart for the two day excursion to the Ivano Census Division, accompanied him.
  - I have mentioned in other Reports that I am becoming sceptical of the continuing road development in this area, to date I can see no real mignificant direct or indirect benefit to theday to day life of the people brought about by the construction of roads. There has not been lightning increases in commerce, there has a not been increases in cash expenses, there has been an not been lighning increases in commerce, there has not been increases in cash cropping, there has been an increase in the availability of work/money, and as I mentioned previously to the District Commissioner this appears to bet the only tangible benefit.

    Mr. Goggins question in the last paragraph of section 5 could be easily answered, their reaction will be "..have no road".

Again I would stress the absolute necessity for close and realistic consultation before any more road projects are started, and even new a close look at the advisability of continuing existing projects.

- (d) Vegetable production undoubtedly could be increased and it is a fact that climate and soil are indeed suitable, but it is again necessary to sound a note of caution in that it is inadvisable to encourage people to produce too much this ultimately will lead to disappointment and disillusionment when buyers will not purchase say 2,000 lbs of pumpkin or lettuce when it suddenly descends upon them. I think that it is best simply to allow the interested people to start producing thus ensuring a market for their produce and avoiding swamping the available purchasing/ transport facilities.
- (e) The problem of absent people will continue unabated until an alternative attraction to Port Moresby can be found for them here, what form this attraction is to take I could not say.
- (f) Much has been written about Parties and even more about Kukumarra, I am as yet not convinced that the latter is such a powerful, or bad thing, every society must have its leaders and the mechanism by which they remain leaders the party/kukumarra systym is probably such a mechanism.

3. Mr Goggin has proved himself to be an alert and efficient field officer, his reporting technique is sound and interesting, it is a pity that this otherwise accurate and interesting report has been marred by a late submission, I am sure that this will not occur again.

(A.Briggs)
Assistant Pistrict Commissioner.



### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference...

67-1-3

WILSON

In Reply Please Quote

No

Sub-district Office, Tapini, 10th, November, 1972.

Mr. P. Goggin, Sub-district Office, TAPINI.

## PATROL INSTRUCTIONS AIWARRA PATROL

Please be prepared to accompany we en a patrol to the Aiwarra and Kataipa Census Divisions, beginning on Monday the 20th. November.

The purposes of the patrol will be Gneeral Administration, Political Education and a revision of the annual Census. You will be able to conduct the elections for Ward 13 of the Tapini LGC. whilst on this patrol.

It is expected that the patrol will be of a duration of approximately thirty days.

R.J. Wilson. Patrol Officer.

#### PATROL REPORT No.6 72/73.

Station. TAPINI Officer Compiling. P. C. GOGGIN (A.P.O.)

District. CENTRAL Subdistrict. GOILALA

Census Division. IVANE/AIWARA L.G. Council. TAPINI

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

Govt. Print.—1694/40000.—3.72.

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

#### 1. INTRODUCTION:

This Patrol was not completed as per the Original Patrol Instructions; an incident on the seventh day caused P.O. Wilson and myself to return to TAPINI. I did not accompany Mr. Wilson when the eventually completed the full Patrol. Consequently this report only covers the Lower AIWARA Census Division, up to SOPU and a two day side excursion by myself to MINARU in the IVANE Census Division, for a Council By-Election. I concentrated on Council matters while assisting Mr. Wilson with the Census Revision and Political Education talks.

#### 2. POLITICAL:

#### POLITICAL EDUCATION:

The usual Political Education talks were given in each village and the same degree of ignorance and lack of understanding was displayed every time. At the first village, ORO, no one even knew who Mr. Somare was; very disappointing when you bear in mind that the TAFINI L.G.C. President comes from near here.

Despite the efforts of numerous patrols over the past few years the Political awareness of the People is very poor. I cannot see this changing for many generations. At present the people only have a hazy concept of what the Central Government is and how it operates. They have heard all the stories given by Patrol Officers and understand as much as they can; because most have never recieved any education they haven't understood very much.

Despite all this, there is a healthy respect shown towards the Government as it is represented to/through the 'Kiap'.

#### LOCAL GOVERNMENT:

I conducted a Council By-Election at MINARU in the IVANE Census Division to replace Councillor AMERIKA who has been absent in Moresby for over six months. Despite having sent messengers to prepare the people for the By-Election, only about a dozen turned up. This just about sume up their fellings towards the TAPINI Council. Despite the poor attendance a new Councillor was duly elected un-apposed.

Most people in the Lower Aiwara have now paid their Council Tax; a few stragglers approached me with tax money on this patrol. I think the low number of Tax defaulters can be attributed to the fact that the people

are earning good money on the EASTERN AIWARA Road and TAPINI-WOITAPE Road, both Council R.D.F. Projects.

#### 3. ECONOMIC:

CASH CROPS

The development of cash crops is at present hindered by the fact that vehicles can only go as far as ORO. Roads at present under construction will changethis, however, it may be some years before they open up the LOWER AIWARA. In addition to some poorly tendered coffee trees near ORO, vegetables carried to the road head provide only a small cash income to growers. With road access the area has good potential for vegetables (height 5,000' to 7,000') on a limited scale only, bearing in mind the unreliable working capacity of the people.

#### CATTLE

At present there are a number of cattle in the LOWER AIWARA, particularly at MAINE. Most of these cattle have been purchased from the Catholic Mission at KERAU for only \$45.00 (I think the price is now \$70.00). With the new Slaughter House almost completed at TAPINI the people will now have an incentive to fence paddocks and invest more money in cattle. They certainly have plenty of suitable grazing country and with assistance from D.A.S.F. could develop a lucrative cattle industry in the next ten to twenty years. The potential is there, it remains to be seen whether the people are prepared to put in the required effort.

#### 4. SOCIAL:

#### POPULATION

Full statistical details of the Census Revision will be given by Mr. Wilson in his report. Between GARIPA and SOPU the number of people absent was very high - most young men seem to gravitate to Moresby to join the lists of unemployed.

It is a common sight now to see young wives with small children line for Census and report their husbands absent in Moresby, more often than not unemployed. It is difficult at present to see what damage this sort of thing will do to the social structure of the village, however, something must happen eventually.

At LAITATE and SOPU half of the people normally resident, were absent in the 'CHIRIMA' attending a big party. These people will be absent for up to six months and will no doubt face food shortages when they return home, due to pig damage to gardens, or lack of preparation for new gardens.

#### HEALTH

The health of the people seemed fair - there was no obvious sickness. The Aid Post Orderly had nothing to report, but then he doesn't seem to be at his post as often as he should according to reports from various people. He is in the process of setting himself up as a chief at SOPU. Only a few weaks before the Patrol arrived he sponsored a very big party, killing over twenty pigs and giving many cartons of fish and bags of rice to the people. Everything was free and obviously planned to gain the respect and support of the people in establishing himself as a chief. Other Aid Post Orderlies in the AIWARA are setting themselves up in a simalar manner.

#### EDUCATION

The Catholic Mission at KERAU set up a school at SOPU for the first time this year. There are 32 children in standard one, and attendance has been fairly good throughout the year. Next year year two teachers will take up residence to handle the extra class.

When the school started up early in the year, the people were keen to help set it up - a classroom was built and a teachers house constructed to a reasonable standard. As the year wore on their enthusiasm waned and they became lazy. They would not bring much food in for the teacher, or work on improving the school grounds, pig fences etc. Work should have been almost find thed

almost finished on a new classroom and teachers house - instead they all went of to a party and left the teachers to virtually fend for himself.

I left strict instructions for a new classroom to be constructed and gardens prepared for the new teachers next year. I have since heard that the new classroom is now under construction.

#### PARTIES

E fil

BOV

5,00

part Cath M th

evsn

t ies

Joans Preps

POPUL

Mr. wasent

line id not un thing

absent

for up

HTTLLEH

at his p

lie is in

od andow

twenty p

of the po

ELUCATION

first tim

has been to

to a reaso

As previously mentioned a party was on at SOPU only weeks before the Patrols' arrival. Prior to that a party continued on and off for six months near KILEIPI - the people would return to their villages for a few days only when a patrol came around. Naturally enough not much constructive development can take place while parties form the platform from which their lives revolve. Certainly, I think the 'party' plays an important part in stablising their society by consolidating the chiefs traditional authority over the people. At all parties the Chiefs are the center-point of attention and weild their power through the cutting of KUKUMARA tobacco. If only the Chiefs weren't so self-centred and concerned about their own wealth, then I think the number of parties could be reduced to a realistic level, without upsetting their control over the people.

#### MISSION INFLUENCE

This area is under the influence of the Catholic Mission at KERAU. This influence had waned considerably over the past few years. The Fathers regularly patrol the area between LAITATE and SOPU, and have a church in each village. Despite this there are very few, if any, real christians in the area and the increased party activities of recent years is working directly against the Missions sims. Now the Fathers seem content to try and establish schools in the villages themselves.

As mentioned previously the Mission is making every effort to establish cattle in the villages by breeding and selling at a low price. Up to this year it was \$45.00 for a steer, now it's \$70.00, still very reasonable and well within the financial ability of the people to buy.

#### LAW AND ORDER

A few minor disputes were settled, the most significent being a 'wife swapping' incident at IVEIYAVA, where after the third swap, one party called it quits and claimed a cash payment so that all would be 'fair'; the other party offered only \$4.00, which was subsequently rejected as being to low!

As the Patrol approached LOLEAVA we were met by a very agitated man who claimed to have just killed another man with his axe while fighting over the ownership of some pandanus nuts. When we reached the village, a few minutes later, I administered first aid to the supposedly dead man. He was unconcious with a severe head wound - bleeding from his right ear suggested possible skull fracture. Because of the strong possibility of a payback, Mr. Wilson instructed me to return at once, with the prisoner and two policemen to TAPINI.

The injured man was eventually carried out six days later after an unsuccessful attempt to obtain a helicopter. Both men were charged over the incident.

#### 5. MISCELLANEOUS

#### ROADS

#### (A) TAPINI-WOITAPE RD.

The road has progressed very little this year. The Council has spent \$850.00 so far this financial year of its own funds, apart from the use of tractor and compressor for blasting. The one and an half miles of road constructed down from KORUAVA into the IVANE, has landslides everywhere and is completely closed. The extra R.D.F. funds now available at District Office will enable work to continue on the ORO-KORUAVA section where much blasting is required; this in turn will enable the Council Tractor to get through and

clear the many landslides.

Many people were absent from ILAIYAPE and MINARU and were up the TANIPAI end of the road working for the WOITAPE Council.

#### (B) TAPINI-EASTERN AIWARA RD.

On this project the TAPINI Council has \$3,000.00 to spend during the current financial year. Work is progressing well on the GARIPA-KORUAVA section, however, there are some long sections of solid stone which will require blasting. From MAINI down towards WATAGIOPA there are long sections of easy ground and good progress has been made here. I paid twenty Contracts on this section and paid half money for five more that didn't have a bench at least twelve feet wide.

The people have been very keen to work on this road and the standard of construction had generally been good. It is unfortunate that the wet will destroy a lot of their hard work. With this in mind I take every opportunity to get them used to the idea that in years to come, it is unlikely that funds will be available for maintenance of their road, however I don't think they really believe what I say. It will be interesting to see how they react when there is no money and it is a matter of work or have no road.

#### 6. CONCLUSION:

12

3 0

-

In

101

528

ari

2200

estas it of and

A TAL

reflation of the control of the cont

d of non ()

unsuccess

ROADS

(A) TAPIN

or firector for the construction of the constr

1027

The Eastern Alwara is progressing slowly - thanks to the Mission it now has its first school, the road under construction hopefully will be finished within two years - What happens next is hard to say, a lot depends on the attitude of the people. Because of maintenance problems the new road will never be good enough to support a reliable vegetable market - it should be suitable for cattle most of the year, so perhaps this is where the future lies.

y. c./goggin (A.P.O.)

DEPARTMENT	OF	DISTRICT	<b>ADMINISTR</b>	ATION

-		No	19		
ro	olio	No		l	••••

	, ,	DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION
Name	aul!	C. GOGGIN Station TAPINI
0		FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
		ON PATROL - ALWARD CD. with McWilson Po.
20 11-12	321	
		ORO - Morning along diding consus residers
	322	Consus at ORO not feld but Political Education
	3	tolks give will late afternoon. Pople
	2 2 2 2	very ignorest of Central Government
	323	Mg/17 yentatoko.
1-11-72	324	Corners made ready. Mc Dilson to return to TAPINI stry
		And mining cerals registers
	325	Inloved of at 0 8 30 An mithalphie & comes for GARIPA.
	326	Arried galifa 10.30 AM - had linch a waited for
-	32%	1200 hos rain easing on a with me Policemon on
-	200	Corner-Planto catch up with Mc Wilson to-marons
1	328	Armed MINARU 1900 hos of ter walking round to
		allafternoon took good however native short outs'
	220	very steel.
	329	Teafle go thered to need me told Connect Sy Electron
		le mes delined els tod - Alex Political Ed Alla and
		Romeromany leadle absent at fortesin CHIRIMA à
WED		night at minded
32.11-72	330	M.D. 7.30 AM for GARIAR - fine weather grined
_		the Conson & would of at how before I wanted for
	1	one how to talk to Metable the set of for
		APOROTO at 1200 hrs.
	331	arrived at PPOROTO 1430 for in light rain theay
	* * * *	mot - lut cod to - (7000)
0	332	looked at cattle in one - new terced tot whereall
	333	Paid Jeople for road work completed (Easter Aux
		Pointed out sections requiring more work
	334	Toledearly after long day - AT APOROTO.
23.11.72	321	00.0011.411
23.11.72	335	Corners proced on a all to HAITATE 1280 Min
	500	short cut down quel
	337	Arrived LAITATE 2.30 pm-light rain falling.
0	378	Comes paid instead of the millinge - that
		scheduled for about Fabruary 73' - talked with featle &
	379	Might short at LAUTATE
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 4 AAROL ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 4 AAROL To be made out in Triplicate.  ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.  DAYSTRIP.: Officer's file.

Folio No. 20

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION Name Paul C. GOGGIN Station TAPINI FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Date Govt. Print.-B4096/1,000 pads.-4.71. FRI 24.11.72 380 382 343 SAT 72 384 385 386 387 388 289 26.11.72 390 23.11-7 391 392 393 394 walked to KERAU a 395

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 21

Name G. O. G. Cr. I. N Station T.A.P.I.N. FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Date Govt. Print.-B4096/1,000 pads.-4.71. 397 by Mr Wilson

### PATROL REPORT

Objects of patrol: CENSUS, GENERAL ADMIN.

6**c**of 72/73

Report number:

District: CENTRAL		Station: TAPINI	
Patrol conducted by:		Subdistrict: GOILAI	
Area patrolled: A IWARA	, KATAIPA, LOLO IPA	Designation:	OFFICER
Duration of patrol: 34	DAYS	Personnel accompanying:	PO GOGGIN(Pt) A
Last D.D.A. patrol: At	ng 72	Number of days: 17	ABION(10) Z MI
Last O.L.G. patrol: At		Total population of area:	
Map reference: ADAMSO GOILA	N'S MAP OF THE	Council area:	APINI
GOIL	TIA.	House of Assembly Electora	ate: GOILALAL
The District Commission	er,		
	istrict,		
Landones			
	In respect of this patrol, I a	attach	
	Field Officers Journal Folio		
	Patrol Instructions,	,,,,,	
	The Report and my commo	ente	(
•	Area study,	cino,	
	Updating of area study,		( • )
	Situation Reports No's 1—		(•)
			(•)
		,	11/
DATE: 6 / 4 1973.	Patrol map,	P. N. B.	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir	Patrol map,	P.N.B.	District Commissioner
The Secretary,	Patrol map,	P.N.B.	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,	R-N-B Assistant	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  nistrator, nistration, w Guinea.	R-N-B Assistant	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  nistrator, nistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a	R-N-B Assistant	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  nistrator, nistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1—	Assistant	District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  nistrator, nistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study,	Assistant	District Commissioner  ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ** )
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  nistrator, nistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1—	Assistant	District Commissioner  ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( )
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  nistrator, nistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1—	Assistant	District Commissioner  ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) Above average
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  mistrator, mistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket	Assistant ttach	District Commissioner  ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) Above average
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  mistrator, mistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket  District Headquarters assess	Assistant ttach	( ) ( ) ( * ) ( * ) ( )
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir KONEDOBU, Papua Ne	Patrol map,  mistrator, mistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket  District Headquarters assess	Assistant ttach	( ) ( ) ( ** ) ( ) Above average-
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir	Patrol map,  mistrator, mistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket  District Headquarters assess	Assistant ttach	( ) ( ) ( ** ) ( ) Above average-
The Secretary, Department of the Admir Division of District Admir KONEDOBU, Papua Ne	Patrol map,  mistrator, mistration, w Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I a Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket  District Headquarters assess	Assistant ttach	Above average Average Below average  Selow average



# DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43081

KONEDOBU. PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner Central District P.O.Box 776 PORT MORESBY

25th May, 1973 67-1-39 J.W.Kent Deputy District Commissioner Action Officer:

67-2-5 11 April, 1973

## TAPINI PATROL NO. 6C of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the AIWARA, KATAIPA and LOLOIPA Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. R.J.Wilson, Patrol Officer.

W. P. Ryan her a/Secretary



67-2-5
Kelliher/Ds

District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

11th April, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister
and Development Administration,
P.O. Box 23%,
KONEDOBU.

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.6C - 1972/73 MR. R.J. WILSON, P.O.

Forwarded herewith please find the Report Jacket for the above report which is the final one in the series of three reports in respect of the patrol concerned.

- 2. The patrol carried out revision of census, political education and routine administration. There were no matters raised for enforwarding to you although some action has been taken at District level concerning economic development and health services.
- 3. Census statistics are not forwarded as some of the Census Registers have been mislaid. I have requested that the statistics be produced as soon as possible.
- 4. The officer concerned has been informed concerning the delay in submission of this report.

J.D. Fitser. QQ a/District Commissioner, Central District. DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINIST R AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

Kelliher/Ds

P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

17" April, 1973.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI. Central District.

# MR. R.J. WILSON, P.O.

Your 67-1-1 of 6th April, 1973, refers.

- 2. Thank you for the above report.Mr Wilson has compiled a very readable report which appears to give a good indication of the situation in the area. It is a pity that such a good report has been marred by late submission and non-submission of census statics. I would like to see the latter produced as soon as possible.
- 3. Both yours and Mr. Wilson's comments concerning produce prices have been forwarded to the District Rural Development Officer.
- 4. Your comments concerning road maintenance have merit and your suggestions would appear to be in line with Governmental policy as recently stated. The people should be avare that in future more will be expected of them, both in the fields of responsibility and physical endeavour, for the continuance of essential services.
- 5. Your comments, and those of the three officers involved in this patrol, conserning the partico hav. been noted. The ultimate sentence of your paragraph 1(d) would appear to be the only course of action to follow.
- 6. The situation in respect of Health Services has been or ed with common. A detailed memorandum has been sent to the Distric. Health Officer requesting his urgent action. Your proposal to take action in this matter through instructions to patrolling Officers is regretfully feit to be in excess of your responsibilities. You and your officers have carried out your try by reporting the matter to this office. It is now up to the District Health Officer to carry out remedial action.

2/cont.

DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

- 2 -

- 7. Camping Allowance claim is returned herewith for payment.
- 8. For your information.

J.B. Fitser, Commissioner, Central District. 67-2-5

Kelliher/Pag

Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration, P.O. Bex 776, PORT MORESM.

12th April, 1973.

The District Rural Development Officer, Department of Agriculture, Stock & Fisheries, P.O. Box 5140, BOROKO.

VEGETABLE PRODUCE MARKETING AND PRICES -GOILALA SUB-DISTRICT.

During the course of Tapini Patrol No. 6 of 1972/73, the patrolling efficer had the following comments to make concerning the marketing of vegetable produce at TAPINI:

"The Department of Agriculture, Stock and Pisheries now has a full time Projects Officer explayed at TAPINI. His duties are wholly and solely to purchase produce from the Local Growers and arrange their translipment to the various markets in Port Mercety. The scheme is working very well, the edy problem being that the cost of transport of the produce is very high. Ansett Airlines charge 4 cents per pound for shipment of the produce. The high cost of the airfreight is equaing some concern as it is reported that the landed cost of produce in Port Mercety does not compete with the landed cost of vegetables from the Highlands and Australia. This is a little confusing particularly when one considers the retail price of, say, tomatoes in Port Mercety which rarely sell at less than 40 cents/lb.

The climate and land in the area is excellent for most of the vegetables which are currently imported from Australia. There ecems to be at reason that the Goilala cannot get a greater chare of the fresh vegetable names in town as long as freight costs can be kept to a minimum. This, also, is not happening at the memont. The main money maker for produce from this area is unfortunately, the Airline Operator who has a virtual managely on freight from Tapini.

A wholosale fruit and vegetable dealer, Mr. C. Trey of Port Moreely, is also now operating at TAPINI. He pays the grower a considerable amount less than DASF and only time will tell whether he will be successful. At the moment he is purchasing quite a large cupply of produce."

The issistant District Considerioner, TAPINI, commented as follows:

"The presence of DASF projects offAcer at TAPINI has indeed stimulated interest in the vegetable marketing venture, I trust that DASF will have the means at their command to cope with a very large and sudden influx of vegetable produce, and that Ansett will be willing to make extra flights into this station (with no forward lead) to move it.

The prices offered by South Pacific Cold Stores, if low are at least somewhat more realistic than those paid by the DASF. They are the prices the people of this area must learn to secept if they are to make any headway. The continued buying operations of DASF in the presence of a private company, i.e. the competition offered to that company by DASF., could in some guarters be

#### onsidered undesirable."

No doubt your efficers have taken matters such as projected production, marketing feeilities, air transportation, et cetera, into account in their planning of the project. However, the matter of prices, as mentioned by both the patrelling efficer and the Assistant District Commissioner, would seem to be an important point. If in fact your Department is buying produce at a higher price than private enterprise it would seem that the Government is laying itself open to justifiable criticism from that quarter at least. The need for continued buying operations by your Department is fully appreciated but competive buying in opposition to private enterprise would appear to defeat the object of the project - the establishment of stable vegetable production and marketing. and marketing.

I would appreciate hearing your views on this matter.

Central Distract.

Desire was another at the contract of the c

ce. Ade, Tapini.

67-2-5 Kelliher/Peg Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
District Office,
P.O. Box 776,
PORT MORREM. 12th April, 1973. The District Health Officer, Department of Public Health, P.O. Box 1630, BOROKO. HEALTH SERVICES - TAPIVI ADMINISTRATIVE AREAS TAPINI Petrol No. 6 of 1972/73 recently visited the KATAIPA, LOLOIPA and AIWARA Consus Divisions of the above administrative area. Three officers were involved in the patrol and each, in his separate report, was severely exitical of the standard of performance of certain Aid Post Orderlies in the area. I realise the problems which you must encounter in retaining afficient staff in isolated ereas such as these but it would appear that some remedial action is necessary in the cases reported. Aid Fost Orderlies are Public Servants in very close contact with the people. If they fail to perform their duty in a competen number their behaviour reflects on the Government as a whole spart from serious effects on the standard of health amongst the populace. Listed horounder, for your information, are the complaints concerning health servicest (a) SOPU Aid Post - the orderly has been spending his time giving large parties to establish himself as a "big men" in the area. He has obtained a around wife and the manner in which he sequired her has caused construnction in the WEIPI area. Excing the course of the above mentioned patrol it was found that the Aid Post was closed; on one occasion the excitaly was absent in his gardes on a second escasion he had proceeded to the CHIRIMA Course Rivision for a singular and this absence extended over a poxied of at locat two weakes. (b) KILMPI Aid Post - the orderly for this mid post spenis most of his time at ILAI, his home village, a walking distance of some four hours from the aid post. He is thus revely available when needed. (c) PONETALAVAVA Aid Post - the endomly there is illiterate and appear to have little idea of how to obtain medical supplies. When the pairel visited this Aid Post stocks were nearly depleted and the orderly appeared to be samples as to how further supplies would be obtained. 0 (d) Several cases of venercal disease have been reported in the area with what appears to be no action to date. It has been suggested that more frequent <u>marries</u> visits by the Aid Post Supervise may do much to improve matters. The Assistant Ristrict Commissioner has intimpled with my support, that his staff are available to assist if required in the improvement of health services to a proper standard. For your information and further action as required. J.D. FITZER, a/District Commissioner, Central District.



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

67-1-1. Bilggs.

Sub-District Office. TAPINI District.

6th April 1973.

District Commissioner, District ffice, P. O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

#### bc

#### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No 6-72/73 (Part 3 of 3 parts)

The abovementioned report ogether with a camping allowance claim is attached for your perusal. My comments on the report are as follows.

- (a) Paragraph 11 refers. The view that the people take of the Council as reported by Tr. Wilson is frank and very accurate. It seems a pity that after five years of operation the Council has made very little headway in establishing itself. It could possibly be that the concept of a Local Government Council is not acceptable to the people of the Goilala?
- (b) The presence of a D.A.S.F. projects officer at Tapini has indeed stimulated interest in the vegetable marketing venture, I trust that D.A.S.F. will have the means at their command to cope withna very large and sudden influx of vegetable produce, and that Ansett will be willing to make extra flights into this station (with no forward load) to move it.

The prices offered by South Pacific Cold Stores, if low are at least somewhat more realistic than those paid by the D.A.S.F. They are the prices the people of this area must learn to accept if they are to make any headway. The continued buying operations of D.A.S.F. in the presence of a private company, i.e. the competition offered to that company by D.A.S.F., could in some quarters be considered undesirable.

(c) The people of this Sub-District have spent a large proportion of their time building roads, a lot of them in the early days for nothing. Realistically, and practically, the people can see very little advantage in the roads, atnthis stage, naturally they do not consider Aidposts, and quicker movement of Administration personell, or sick people to hospital an advantage.

I consider that it is now time to cease paying maintenance except on thos roads which are important to Government work, no prosecutions under the road maintenance ordinance should be instigated, and if the people want these roads, and vehicles to use them then it is simply up to them to maintain them and keep them open

Ihave attempted this experiment with the Erumelavava road, which last year was in an impassabli state, Councillors and various other influential people badgered this office for days in attempts to obtain contracts to clear and maintain it. My reply was that if they wanted the road then they should assist in routine maintenance, and that as it was impassable no Administration vehicles would be going to Erumelavava, the result was that it was opened in very short order and it has been kept open by the people themselves to date.

(d) Paragraph 32 refers, The traditional Goilala party is one of the most tiresome and irksome practices that these people have, as far as Administration of the area is concerned. IT is also unfortunately the only activity which the people indulge in socially, and also forms a large part of traditional economics. Until a party becomes lawless, or seriously obstructive towards the Government then I am afraid that we will just have to live with it.

Refer DHO? Ves

- (e) I am most concerned about the manner in which the Pub; ic Servants called Aid Post Orderlies are conducting themselves and also about the decrease in health services within the Sub-District generally. I consider that it is time for a clean up with this particular group of men. I propose to instruct my Patrol officers to institute charges under the Public Service Ordinance in any circumstances they find where A.P.O. activities are in contravention to the Ordinance. It seems obvious that District Health Office can or will do little about the problem.
- 2. Mr. Wilson paints very accurate and unembellished picture of the current situation in the **Siwarra** and associated Census Divisions, I cannot say that I am happy with the situation at present, the Kataipa and Loloipa Census Divisions are somewhat better than the Aiwarra, I will be sending another Patrol into the area shortly.

(A) Bridge)
Assistant Mistrict Commissioner.

#### PAPUA NEW GUINEA

#### Department of the Administrator.

Sub-district Office, TAPINI. 4th. April, 1973.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-district Office, organion not of a situation report as pro-

ag efficers. No copy is required at Regique

#### Patrol Report No.6 of 72/73.

I attach herewith the narrative section of the above patrol report,

- At this stage, it is not possible to attach the relevant Census figures to the report as the registers for the Sopu villages have been temporarily misplaced in the office. As soon as they are located the full Census figures for the Aiwara and Kataipa Census Divisions will be submitted.
- The delay in submitted the report is regretted.

At Ave tening Division were completed in this section of the patrick. We appear to the complete the regal Covernment in the Estate of the Same of the

The art Walter screenpasyane . This patrol visited the Estaipa and the course williage was also the Silve village, Naniclevave. ARC Walter to be about the Patrol village, Naniclevave to Turist.

The third section of the parcel commanded on Sebrany to

For your information, please. The first part of the Loggia, All of the Livers villages

ENTONE THIS COURT TEST

A.J. Wilson.

Patrol Officer.

#### 60 PATROL REPORT No. 6 of 72/73.

Station TAPINI Officer Compiling R.J.WILSON P.O.

TAPINI

District CENTRAL

GOILALA Sub-district

Census Division AIWARA. KATAIPA, 10101PA, part

PILITU

(for recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

L.G. Council

#### Introduction.

- 1. This patrol was mounted in the first instance for the purpose of the revision of the census of the Aiwara and Kataipa Census Divisions. Further instructions were issued requiring the completion of Local Government elections in the Loloipa and Kataipa Census Divisions and the village of Zanialavava in the Pilitu Census Division.
- 2. It was originally intended that the patrol be carried out unbroken but circumstances did not allow this to come to pass. The patrol was actually split into three parts.
- The first part of the patrol was accompanied by APO Goggin. All of the Aiwara villages from Oro to Sopu were completed but due to an incident which occurred between Sopu and Loleava, the patrol had to return to Tapini on November 28th. Due to Court action which was to follow it was then found to be impracticable to continue the patrol until the New Year.
- 4. The second part of the patrol commenced en January 16th. with APO Walton accompanying. The remainder of the villages in the Aiwara Census Division were completed in this section of the patrol. The patrol returned to Tapini on January 26th. as it was considered that the patrol should complete the Local Government in the Kataipa and Leloipa Census Divisions. These elections could k not be commence before February 1st.
- The third section of the patrol commenced on February 1st with APO Walton accompanying. This patrol visited the Estaips and Loloips villages and also the Pilitu village, Zanialavava. APO Walton accompanied the patrol until February 7th. when he returned to Tapini.

#### Tapini Patrol Report No. of 72/73.

#### Political.

As is customary a political eductaion talk was given in each village. In the initial part of the patrol I attempted to explain numerous smaller topics such as Regional and Open Electorates. The usual result was obtained - blank stares and/or disinterested looks. By the time the patrol had reached Poneyalavava I decided that such topics were of no assistance to the people and that I, myself, was becoming a little bored so I decided that perhaps a staraight out talk on self-government might was create a little more interest.

7/ This, at least, some reaction in some villages and in particular, Lavavai and the villages on the Guari Raad. As soon as self-government was mentioned there was noticed a considerable amount of interest. It was at least encouraging to note that some attention was being paid.

8. It was emplained that whether the people liked it or not, self-government was on the way and that it was about time that they stopped shaking their heads at the mere mention of the word and that they should start thinking about it.

9. The younger men of the villages (say those thirty and under) were willing to state that they thought that self-government was not a bad idea at all. The more conservative elder men do not want anything to do with it at all. When asked just what they did not like about it, they came up with the answer that all the Europeans would go. However, I feel that this is only part of their problem; probably these elder men and jealous of their status in the village and they see self-government as yet another way of breaking down their traditional powers in the village.

10. Any attempt to explain localisation as government policy was not terribly successful. Once again the younger men agreed and the elders did not. The prob; em is not that they don't understand these things but hat they don't want to do so. With continued education the acceptance of self-governent, localisation etc., will eventually come to pass but time is limited. They really don't have any choice in the matter - self government is almost upon us.

11. Local Government has not seemed to help the Political Development of the area. Generally the Council is seen by the people as being very weak as far as being an effective executive body. They see no political value in the council. They see it for what it really is - a means of providing services with the least possible inconvenience to themselves.

12. They do not like to pay their Council Tax and will go to just about any length to enable themselves to obtain tax exemptions. If an exemption cannot be obtained, they will have no second thoughts about running off into the bush to avoid paying their tax which at \$5 per haed for males (\$1 for females) is not excessive.

13. The area has teen under Local Government since 1963 as regards the Kataipa and Loloipa Census Divisions and since 1967 as regards the Aiwara Census Division.

As mentioned in the introduction to this report, Elections were completed in the Kataipa and Loloipa Census Divisions and in the village of Zanialavava. Of the eighteen wards covered by this patrol, it was only necessary to hold elections in four of these. This is probably not an indication of lack of interest in the affairs of the council but a matter of preselection in the villages prior to the arrival of the patrol.

#### Tapini Patrol Report No. 6 of 72/73

#### Economic

16. Basically the economy of the area is dependant on the following:-

1. Sale of Cash Crops

2. Work in Port Moresby or other large centres.

3. Government and Council Road Projects.

4. Employment at Tapini.
In the near future a new and important aspect of money earning will be added to this list, namely the sale of beef (and ? pigs).

17. The Department of Agriculture Stock and Fisheries now has a full time Projects Officer employed at Tapini. His duties are wholly and solely to purchase produce from the Local Growers and arrange their transhipment to the various markets in Port Moresby. The scheme is working very well, the only problem being that the cost of transport of the produce is very high. Ansett Airlines charge 4 cents per pound for shipment of the produce. The high cost of the airfreight is causing some concern as it is reported that the landed cost of produce in Port Moresby does not compete with the landed cost of vegetables from the Highlands and Australia. This is a little confusing particularly when one consider the retail price of, say, tomatoes in Port Moresby which rarely sell at less than 40 cents/lb.

The climate and land in the area is excellent for most of the vegetables which are currently imported from Australia. There seems to be no reason that the Goilala cannot get a greater share of the fresh vegetable market in town as long as freight costs can be kept to a minimum. This, alas, is not happening at the moment. The main money maker g for produce from this area is unfortunately, the Airline Operator who has a virtual monopoly on freight from Tapini.

Mr. C. Troy of Port Moresby, is also now operating at Tapini. He pays the grower a considerable amount less than DASF and only time will tell whether he will be successful. At the moment he is perchasing quite a large supply of produce.

20. Large numbers of kinm men from the area go to Pert Moresby to work or at least to look for work. Many, of course, only end up as more itinerant squatters but there is little in the Goilala to compete with the bright lights of the city.

21. Much road work is being carried on in the area by both the Administration and the Tapini L.G.C. Rural Development Funds heavily subsidise road work in the area. The money carned by the people on these roads is most commonly used to pay their personal tax and as such forms a very valuable part of the economy of the area.

22. Once the roads have been completed, there is usually a great amount of difficulty experienced in having the people keep them in a state of good repair. Only the efforts of Officers of the Division of District Administration seem to convince these people that their work is expected.

There seems to be little else that can be done about roads other than the complete withdrawal of any future funds until proper maintenance is carried out. This may seem to be rather harsh but, as things now stand, very little road maintenance is done until the people hear of the arrival of a patrol in the area.

#### 60

#### Tapini Patrol Report No.6 of 72/73

#### Economic ( cont).

24. The future economic advancement of the area will probably rely heavily on the road system which is currently being developed. It is, however, difficult to imagine good all-weather roads being built in the area because of the difficult terrain of the country.

25. Only small numbers of the x local people are employed within the Tapini Township. Their total income does not have a graet effect on the economy as a whole.

26. Both D.A.S.F. and the Catholic Mission are involved in attempts to establish small cattle holdings in the area for the local people. Beef raising seems to be the ideal industry for the area because of the large returns for the small amount of work required.

27. Cattle are to be slaughtered at Tapini. The Tapini Local Government Council has commenced construction of slaughter house with the assistance of Rural Development Funds. The building is almost complete, the main problem now being the installation of a cool room which has arrived in Port Moresby. The Council is awaiting the availability of a suitable aircraft to transport it to Tapini.

28. The establishment of slaughtering facilities at Tapini will mean a great saving to the local producers as beasts will not, now, have to be walked to Port Moresby.

#### Social

In

AL

no ne ne

the con

edit Seli

19.

.05

More only

ins

t you

tond she the gosq

ibsor with

erso aro 29. Education in the area is provided both by the Administration and the Catholic Mission. The Administration Primary T School at Tapini offers education to Standard VI as does the Catholic Mission School at Kerau. There are other Catholic Mission schools at Sopu (Standard I) which has recently commenced and at Koilolavava (Erume PTS - Standard V).

30. At the time of the patrol the schools at Sopu and Erume were having difficulty in obtaining school supplies but it is understood that the difficulties were not being created within the Education Department but with the airline which was providing the transport.

The schools at Sopu and Kerau are also having difficulties with the students' attendance. The reason being given by the people is that two small boys have died at villages near Kerau following accidents at the school and that they (the people) are afraid that others will meet the same fate. It is more than coincidental, however, that the drop-off in the attendance has come at the same time as an upsurge in the frequency and duration of traditional sing-sings and pig feasts in the Goilala.

The Catholic Mission os considerably worried about these traditional celebrations as they state that the area is forsaking Christianity for the customs which existed prior to the establishment of the missions and the Administration in the area. From an Administration win point of view tend to obstruct administration and meconomic development in the area. As they are likely to be carried on for months they must be considered as perhaps the gram greatest waste of time and effort that is possible. It is not unusual to find that a whole village has "packed up" and gone to a party for weeks on end.

#### Ta ini Patrol Report No.6 of 72/73.

#### Social (cont)

There is, however, another point of view which should not be overlooked and that is that these sing-sings are the basis of Goilala Social life. With the advent of the Administration and the subsequent cessarion of hestilities, the people of the area have moved away from the villages are and are living, for the most part, in small dwellings close to their gardens. They only return to the villages for Administration patrols etc., The traditional sing-sing and pig feast is therefore are an even greater social event for the people.

The situation regarding health in the area is far from good. The Rural Health Centre at Tapini is the administrative centre for the Aid Posts in the area. The Health Centre is staffed by a Health Extension Officer backed up by a number of Hospital and Aid Post Orderlies. Services available there are quite good.

35. It is in the field, however, where are major shake-up is required if the people are to obtain any degree of sa afactory medical attention. The Aid Post Orderly at Sopu should be removed for the sake of the people and the effectiveness of the health services there. He is more interested in inflating his image as a big man in the area than tending to his duties at the Add Post.

At the time of the axe attack near Loleava which caused the first int ruption to the patrol, the injured man was carried to the S u Aid Post. The patrol arrived at Sopu at approximately 3.00 pm to find that the Aid Post was closed and the orderly was out in his garden. As he is paid on a full time basis, it is reasonable to expectible expect that he should have been on duty at that time of day.

37. He has now taken himself a second wife which is. I believe, contrary to Public Service Regulations. The manner in which he acquired her caused some consternation in the Kosipi area.

When the patrol visited Sopu on the second occassion the Orderly was again absent from the Aid Post; This time he had gone to a sing-sing in the Chirima Census Division. It is known that he was absent from the village for at least two weeks and probably more - not a very satisfactory state of affairs.

It has also been discovered that this gentlemen is attempting to win friends and influence people in the village by throwing large parties. It would seem that he is attempting to make some sort of chief out of himself.

40. The position at Kileipi Aid Post is not quite as distressing but is far from good. The Aid Post Orderly spends most of his time at **Est** Ilai, his home village, (where a large feast is in preparation). It was suggested to him that hereturn to his Aid Post without undue delay. He was told that the matter would be reported.

41. The Orderly at Poneyalavava needs somebody to show him how to order medical supplies. When the patrol arrived there, he would have had no more than seven or eight different types of medical supplies.

Just where the fault lies with the system is difficult to say. Perhaps more and frequent surprise trips to the Aid Posts by the supervisor might bring about some improvement.



00

the

TC

ite

MUN

#### Tapini Patrol Report No.6 of 72/73.

Social (cont).



E/0 # 3 9

0

SHIM

38

TE

ate

Bi do

40.

here the

41. show there types

the A

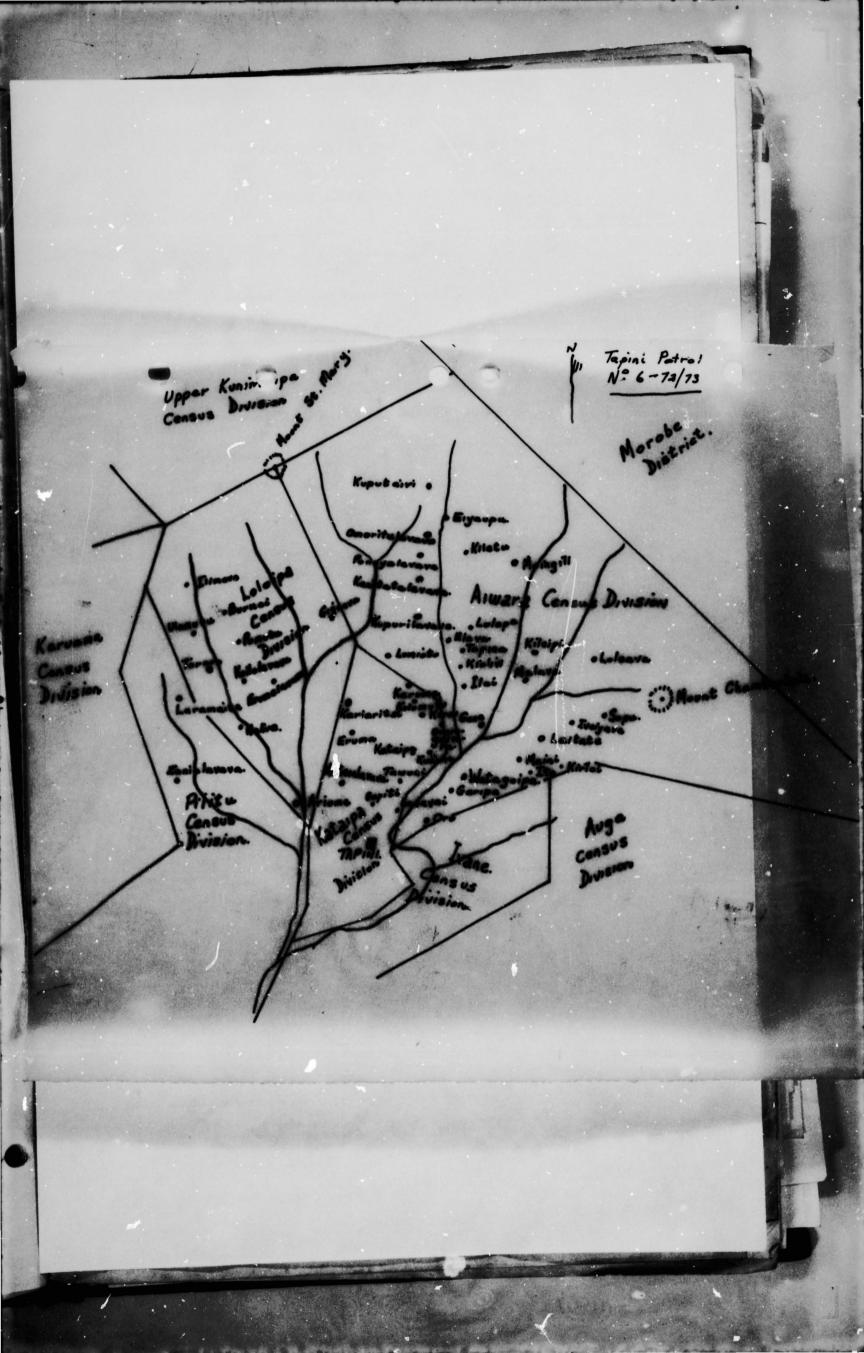
Mission that there were several cases of Venereal Disease in the Gane area. The Aid Post Orderly at Kileipi was questioned on this but he stated that he was not aware of any existing cases. This matter, as well as the other matters mentioned above, have been brought to the attention of the Health Extension Officer at Tapini. As far as is known he has done very little, if anything, about it. The matters will be referred to the proper authorities in Port Moresby.

44. The Tapini Station receives occasional visits by Community Development Officers but this is the only place where activities by that Department are carried on.

45. Apart from the Catholic Mission, the only other church in the area is the Lutheran Mission which operates in the Eiyaupu area of the Aiwara Census Division.

#### Conclusion

This was a rather interrupted patrol which was made more difficult by the numbers of people who were absent from their villages (most of them being at the feast and singsing in the Chirima Census Division). Census was made more difficult by the loss of the Census Registers for some of the Aiwara and Kataipa villages. Just who lost the registers is not known but the end result has been that many villages (where new registers had to be compiled) have shown a large population decrease. Whilst every effort was made to ensure that all names were recorded, including absentees, it is quite obvious that the people were not being co-operative and that they couldn't care less whether the census was complete or otherwise. It has, nodoubt; afforded the opportunity to many people not to have their names recorded.



#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

DEDARTMENT OF DIOTRICE ADMINISTRATI

Folio No. 18.

	0 -	DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION
Name	K - 2	WILSON, Po. Station TAPINI
O p.	Para	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—A5595/800 pade.—7.68.
20.11.72	101	Office Dutes + preparations for Patral.
	102.	Departed Takin 1:30. Be vehicle to Oro.
		Arried Oso. 2.35. By which to Oso.
	103.	Oleck had inachestly smitted man register
		for this village. Runner surt to Tapini
		- requesting said register. Political Concention
		discussion - good interested Crowd . Political
		awareness very low. Vellage makestion.
		Overnight Oso.
2		
21-11-72	104	Preparations for departure funding around of
	105.	Als leaving breezeded to bainto with most
1 Sept 72		APS laggin proceeded to gampa with most of eargo. Self wanted with I powerman + 2
0		carners.
	106.	Vehicle arrived 10:30. Returned to Tapini to
		try + locate registers. No Luck. Returned to
		Ono by Tayota arming 2:30.
0	101	Had talk with people. With regret advised
		that Comes would be conducted at completion
		of patrol.
0	108	
)	109	Walked to gampa arriving 5.15.
3.5%		Overnight Gampa
		801
22-11-72	110	Cenous - Political Education of Gampa + Watagaipa.
	111	Departed yampar. 11.30, Walked to Main arining
		2.30. (Last half hour in bornihal rain)
9	112	Docussions with Vellage Krintis
		Overnight Maini
. #		
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 3 Total To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C

# TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Folio	No	 						

	0 -	DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION
Name	· J -	WILSON P.O. Station TAPINI
Date	Para	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
	No.	Govt. PrintA5595/800 pade7.68.
23.11.72	1/3.	Consus conducted of Amoganiyawa.
	114.	Complete census of Maini as this is one
		of the registers which is missing
	115.	Kiniai village has, en masse, gane to
		"work on the road at Tampai" with 90%
		of Ita village. Further investigation reveals
0		that there is a sing in the Tampai area
4	116	Separted Main 42.15 pm. Walked to
-		Taitate via the "short cut" trowed 2-00 pm.
0	17	Discussions with vellage officials. Inspection
-		of party-village at frese it under construction.
		Overnight Laitate.
2411.72	118	Consus conducted of Loutate, One + Sava.
		Had difficulty compiling records as there we
		three of the willages for which the census books
		have been lost. Census was delayed until
		11.00 am until the cloud & rain cleaned.
0	119.	Departed Laitate 12.50 am. Walked to
		Lieuana envine 2.30 km.
	120.	Dukussais with will are officials.
0		Overnight divers and
	3.63	
25.11.72	121	Political Education tallo. One complaint settled
		by negotiation. Comous conducted of tweing are.
	122	Martid Lucijava . 1150. Walked to dopen
		assuring 1246.
	123.	Camallor Reports more than last of peopulate is
9		absent at Chima Sing-Sing
		Creonight Soper
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 3 Part To be made out in Triplicate.  ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.  DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C
h		recorded this Folio = J DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C TRIP.: Officers file.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA Folio No. 20 DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION R.J. WILSON Po. Station....TAPINI FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Date Govt. Print .-- A5595/800 padg .-- 7.68. Lunday observed. at Sopu 26.11.72 124. 27.11.72 125. Departed Soper en rente to doleava. Appron half way to deleave was informed that a had been injured in an are attack Examined injured man. Had discussion as a result of this proled APO. Joqqin to travel with 2 police + this man to Kero 126. Had defficulty injured man. blacked to Dleave + brought several carriers back to belo carry the ming to Sopen Sid Post. Departed Lolea hamlet 1.30 pm. Walked to dopen did Post arming 3. sopm. The condition of the injured man semed to deteriorate : so decide leave him at the fiel Post and to walk Keran to try + arrange for heliopter transportation Uparied Sopu 3.30 pm. Armid Keran 11.00 pm Ovenight Keron. Sent message to Tapini via Missian hadro. 129 Uparted Keran P.wam. Walked to Tapini compay with two police + Kepe Karo Tapini 4.00 pm. Leberted

To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C
TRIP.: Officers file.

Folio No. 26

Name R. J. WILSON PO. Sta Station TAFINI.

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
11 1 00	10	
16.1.73	182.	Ribarations for departure on patrol.
	183.	
	10 T	Discussions with Vellagers.
		Evernight Oso.
7.1.73	185.	Conous Oso.
	186.	Departed Ono. 9.30 am. Arrived Kennava 10.00 am
	187.	Police knowstegations regarding beaut houses.
	188.	Departed Konerava. 1130 am. Arraved Spareta 3.30 pm
	189.	Arranged for carriers for following day.
D		Overight Sporota
18.1.73	la	
18.1.13	190	Departed Aparola, 800 an Arrived Laitate 10 00 am.
		Comeis had to be pureraded to centime on to
	191.	aparted Lastate 11.00 am. Arrived Lungaia 2.00 pm.
	192.	
-		Overnight: Inerjava
19.1.73	193.	Departed Livenjava 8.00 am. Armied dejou 9.00 am.
	194.	
		investigate alleged theatening manner. Continued and
7	101	to doleana armine 1.30 pm.
	195.	
		Dunight ableava.
		Stonett obligate.
20 1.73	196	Departed Loleana: 8:30 am. Walked to Lamananta
)		arriving 11.00 am
	197.	Only a I few people present. Consus conducted.
		Decided to press or to Kileipi with carness ex Lol and
	198.	Departed Lamaria 1.30pm. Some of Kileipi 3.00pm.
		Overight Relei pi
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio - ORIG: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
		DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.

R.J. WILSON, P.O. Sta

Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
21.1.73	199.	Lunday observed at Kileifei.
22.1.73	200.	Gnows Kileipi.
	201.	Departed K.A. bi 9.00 am Walked to Malawa
		Departed Kileipi 9.00 am. Walked to Malawa
	202	
	203	Departed Malava Ques pm. walked to Llai
3		ariving 5.00 pm. Jane visited en noute.
	204	Another frustraturo day with the majority of
		Another functionation day with the majority of the population at othe Chima Sing- Sings of Evenight Glai.
		Overright Plai.
23.1.73	205	Dai & Krolivi Consused at Mai
	206	Sported Stai 11.00 am. Walked to Clava arriving
		2. opin. Kislini visited en soute.
	207.	
		The Date of the second second
5	308	A.P.O. Walter dispatched to impact Lolege village
	3.7	Openight Clara.
1.78	209	Abartol Elava 7.30. Walked to Mangili arriving
		9.30 am.
	210	Consus of Maincili + to ke Keleter.
	211	Grows of Maingili + the Keletu. Departed Mondgilis 11. avam. walked to Enjaper armone 12:38 pm
		anno 12.30 pm
	212.	Grans O of Engaper & Kupertaina. Walked to Kupertan
		4 inspect village. Ketuoned Euraphi.
		Overight . Enjaper
9		
25-1-73	213	
, ·	1	Total Field Days 11 To be made out in Triplicate.
		recorded this Folio ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
1		TRIP: Officer's file.

R.J. WILSON, P.o., Sta

Station TAPINI

2	Lunday observed at Kileipi.
2	
2	
200.	Gnows Kileipi.
201.	Deported Kileipi 9.00 am walked to Malawa
	arowing 10.00 om.
202	0 0 1 1 2 2 10-
203	Departed Malara Que pm. walked to Llai
	ation of 5.00 pm. your world en noute.
204	Another functioning day with the majority of the population at othe Chesima Jung- Sings of Evenight Ilai.
	the population at Othe Chesima sing- Sings
	Evernight Ilai.
STATE OF THE PERSON.	Dai & Krolivi Consused at Mai
206	Seported Stai 11.00 am. Walked to Elava arming
	a sopm. Molin visited in poul.
207.	Cinas of Clava, Tapina + delipe at Evala.
208	Tapina uleligar mon line at Evala.
300	A.P.O. Walter dispatched to impect dolepe village Overnight Elavai.
	Everight Clara.
209	1 L. Tol Flow 7.30 Walked to Marrile
~ ).	A barted Elava 7.30. Walked to Mangili arriving
210	Grans of Mainseli + the Kelter
	Comes of Maingile + the Keleter. Departed Mondgilie 11. war walked to Enjaper
	anno 12:38 pm
212.	Census of Engaper & Kukutawa. Walked to Kukutaw
	& inspect willage. Ketwored Eugaper.
	Overight Enjaper
	0 11
213	
	Total Field Days recorded this Folio = , ; To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
	DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.
	202 203 204 206 206 201 207 209 210 211

Folio No. 28

Name R. J. WILSON, Po.

Station TAPINI.

		FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
25/1/73	213.	Departed Enjaper 7.30. Walked to Poneyalavava
- / /		arriving 9:45. Imontulguava visited our route.
	214.	
	2.6	+ Ropini.
	215.	Aid lost mapeeted. Orderly requested to trave
		to Tapini with patrol Oto Stain further
	216.	Received letter from ADE Takini advesing that
		Council Elections are to be held from 1/2 to 25/
<u> </u>		Received letter from ADE Tapini advesing that Council Elections are to be held from 1/2 to 25/2 will return Tapini to morrow for discussions
	217	re pallet pogramme.
	211.	Complaints Theorem . One man to travel to Takin
		Dremight Pomey alavava.
	-	
26/1/73	218.	0700 Departed Porylavava. Walked to Tapini
		arring 1600.
21/173	219	Laturday
28/:/13	220	dunday
		1 0 2
11/3	221	Australia Day Holoday
)		
	10000	
		Total Field Days To be made out in Triplicate.
		recorded this Folio  ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.  DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.  TRIP: Officer's file.

Folio No. 30

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name R.J. WILSON Po. Sta Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
10.70		
1.2.73		Preparations for departure on patrol.
-	328	to Lavavai arriving 1000.
_	226.	
		at 1205 - Buy one momin atras.
	227.	Consus conducted
9	228.	Political Education talk on Self government, Overright Lavar as
		Overnight Lavair ar
2	200	
2.2.73	229	Departed Lavavai 805. Walked to Tamuni
	230.	arriving 9.05.
	230,	Aleminations for Council Elections ofered at 10.05. Closed at 11.10. Only one manination.
	231.	Census colidue ted
	232	
0	233.	
		talk was given
	234.	Koad inspection 1500-1600.
		Ovenight Tawumi
=7.73	235	Departed Tamini 8:25. Walked to Kataipa
0		0 30
	236.	Nominations for Council Election spered 11:05. Closed
		at 12.10. Only one monination.
	237.	Census conducted of Kataipa, Oropoa + Kame
	238.	docal Court hearing.
0		Overnight Kataipa
4.2.73	239	Sunday observed at Kalaspa. Stand Overnight
4.2.75		and state of
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio - # Jatual To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.

Folio No. 3/

# DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name R.J. WILSON PO.

Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
5/2/73	240.	Departed Kataipa 8.00 am. Walked to Ororogawara
		arrival was informed that all Rad gone to Keran
		all had gone to Kerau
	241.	Departed Oxoroganizara 10:30 am. Walked to Keran arriving
	-	11 so am.
	242.	Opened Nominations for both Operagawara + Keran Wards at 11.20 am. Nominations closed 12.20 pm. Buly are
		Wards at 11. do am. Monuma tions closed 12.20 pm. buly one
	242	nomination for Orono gawara but two for Keran.
0	243.	0 9 7
	244	Consus of Crosogawara + Lumioto Consus + Elections for Kerau + Kurama completed 5:30pm.
	246	Votes Counted - from Councillar returned
	246	Overnight Keran.
-	1	wernight.
6/2/73	247	Separted Keran 8:30 am. Walked to Kanantoi arming
0		11.15 am. Carriers associal one how later
	248.	1.00 pm Nomenations opened for Council Ections & Closed
		at 2.00 pm. One nominatles only.
	249.	Political Education talk given on self-gov.
		A CONTRACTOR OF THE CONTRACTOR
	250	Several minos disputes settled
		Overnight Kasiasitai
7/2/73	251.	Departed Kananta 7.55 am. Walked to Matrialawawa
		armong 10.25 am. Carrier armord me land later.
	-	APO Malta departed 11.00 am en sonte Tapini
-	253.	Mounations for Elections opened at 11.50am. Closed at
	-	12.50 am. Only one momenation.
	254	Volitical Columnation Talk on self-good. Census of Matria
		a Couma.
		Overnight Matsialavava,
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 2 Patrol ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
		DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name R. J WILSON PO. Sta Station TAPINI

Date	Pera No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1, pads.—6.72.
8 2 73	255.	Deforted Matrialavara 8 40 am walked part of the way to Tatupiti + was met by your while at 9.00 am.
		way to Tatupiti & was met by Good. while at
	256.	Proceeded by vehicle part of the way to Enume. Met
		to reach Enume because of accident involving Council
		Tractor. Decided to proceed Nelive & Twork from
		there to Tororo, Loramanta, Zamalavava, Koilolavava
		+ there on foot to Enume + there return Tapini
10,		By reliebe to Melive arriving 10.30 am.
10)	258.	On arrival rest bouse weds found to be in
	2/0	a shocking state. Afternow spent supervising repairs
	257.	Descussioned with Commiller who informed that
		reason for dilapidated state of next house was
		that the patiel was not expected till early
	260.	Many of to Jamo Darama to & Za is lava -
		to inform people of change of patrol programme.
	261.	Complaint re around. To be heard at Laramonta.
		to inform people of change of patrol programme. Complaint re around To be heard at La ramanta.  Premight Ablive
9/1/12		
1/2/13		Nominations for Elections opened 8.00am. Closed 9.00 am
0	263	Departed Nelive 9.15 am Walked to Torono arriving 10.15 am.
	264.	Political Education talk foregare in Jawan of old fashiose
		talk an work on roads. People total to get things in
		order within 10 days otherwise and tetro would follow.
Ja	265.	Maninations for Elections opened 11.00am. Closed 12 mon -
		only one nomination.
	266.	Departed Towers 12 20 pm. Assued 20 pm. Closed 3.10 pm - only
	267	1 (Omena ways) for
		one montra la (over)
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio  Patrol  ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.  DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
		DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.

### DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name R. J. WILSON P.O. Station TAPINI.

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
2/13	als	
(cont)	268	Que dispute heard - husband + wife squabble beliver Zon
		ending disputes which shows come to a head when a
		patiol is near . Wife accused husband of assault
		husband deried same, suggested to the two of them
		that if they couldn't settle down + live peacefully
		that if they couldn't settle down + live peacefully they should have the marriage buse.  Overnight Lavamanta.
,		O Overnight desamanta.
1.1.2	2/0	
0,2,73	269	it I to the give carriers . Deeded to proceed garalava
	270	Debated & to 8:300m: Walked to 3. I have a
	2 /0	with election material of them return Laramanta.  Departed Laramanta 8.30 am. Walked to Zamalavava arms
		Nominations for elections opened on arrival + closed 11.05 a
		1 mu me menum
	272.	Jalk given on seelf-good. Spated Zamalavava 11.30 am.
)		Walked to Laramaita arriving 1. 00 pm.
	273.	Jalk given an seelf-good. Spated Zamalavava 11.30 am. Malked to Laramaita arriving 1.00 pm. Carners had been arranged + left appear 10.30 am unde
	2-4	control of Court . Treng and .
-	214.	Departed Laramanta 1.15pm ublked to Koilolawawa
	275.	Now it Kaile Consilled Councille from Frame
	~ .	Discussions with Koilo Councillos. Councillos from Erume 4 Komiti from Jugoava arrived asking for details of Latalo per gramme
		1 stalis beogramme
	276.	Discussions with school teachers
		Overnight Keilolavarra.
2 13	277.	anday samed at Koilolavara. Stayed overnight
		Koile (avava
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio  ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officer's file.

#### DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

A DEFINITION OF DISTRICT AD	MINISTRATION
Name R. J. WILSON. P.O.	Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print1600/1,000 pads6.72.
12/2/73	278.	Nominations opened 7-30 cm. Closed 8: 30 am Two no inations
		Elections Commenced 8 95 am. Fifty nine people voted before 915 am.
		Polling Both left open tell 10.00 am as it seemed no fueller
		beoble wished to vote. Votes Counted. New Councillor Elected.
	280	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
		left at Erune + proceeded with Ebition material to arriving
0		1 roo gam.
	281.	Tall given an Elections. Nommations ofered 1.15 pm. Clased
	-	
	282.	Polling Conducted till 3.30 pm. Votes Countred . New Councillar
0		Elected.
	283.	Departed Jugoava 3.45 pm. Keturned to Erume army 5.15 pm
	-	Departed Jugoana 3.45 pm. Returned to Enume army 5.15 pm.
	·	
13/2/73	284	Nominations for Elections opened 7.15 am. Closed 8:30 am.
	700	
0	286	Elections conducted. Votes counted.
	200	Departed Enume 11.00 am. Walked to Enume Bridge arriving 1.00 pm. There by which to Tapini arriving 2.00 pm.
	-	arriving 7.00 m. Thinks by Senice to Tapin
	-	direction of the pine.
6		
	-	-
	-	
•		
	-	
	-	
		Total Field Days To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.

-Road Survey at Laminaipa
Objects of patrol: Tapini Council Elections Report number: 7 of 72/73 Station: Tapini District: Central Patrol conducted by: P.C. Goggin A.P.O. Subdistrict: Goilala Designation: Assistant Patrol Officer Area parrolled: Upper AIWARA C.D. Duration of patrol: 1/2/73 to 9/2/73 Personnel accompanying: 1 Policeman Number of days: 9 Last D.D.A. patrol: Jan. No.6 of 72/73 Total population of area: Last O.L.G. patrol: Map reference: Attached Council area: Tapini House of Assembly Electorate: Goilala Open The District Commissioner, Central Port Moresby In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 32 T.35 Patrol Instructions, The Report and my comments, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Reports No's 1-Patrol map, DATE: 3 /4/173 The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1-Report Jacker District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report .... Date: 11 /4 /1973. strict Commissioner

PATROL REPORT

67-5-5. DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 45081 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA 25th May, 1973 67-1-36 J.W.Kent The District Commissioner Central District P.O.Box 776 Action Officer: Deputy District Commissioner PORT MORESBY 67-2-5 Your Reference: 12th April, 1973 Date: TAPINI PATROL NO. 7 of 1972/73 I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the UPPER AIWARA Census Division as submitted by Mr. P.C.Goggin, Assistant Patrol Officer. W.P. Ryan let CS:MISSIONER'S a/Secretary 30MAY 1973 PORT MC

> P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

12th April, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
KONEDOBU.

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.7 - 1972/73.

Forwarded herewith please find the Report Jacket and Patrol Map in respect of the above Patrol Report.

- 2. The officer concerned has been informed regarding the late submission of this report.
- 3. The patrol carried out road inspections, contract payments and other matters concerning Rural Development as well as conducting the TAPINI Council Elections which were completed without incident in a satisfactory manner.

J.D. Fitzer, a/District Commissioner, Central District.

# DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

67-2-5

Kelliher/Ds

District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

12th April, 1973.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 7 - 1972/73:

Reference your 67-1-1 of 6th April, 1973.

- 2. Thank you for the above report. Your comments regarding late submission of this report are noted.
- 3. As advised in my comments on Patrol Report No.6C, the matter of Health services in Tapini has been raised with the District Health Officer.
- 4. Your other comments adequately cover all matters raised by the Patrol.
- 5. Claim for Camping Allowance is returned herewith for paymnet.

J.D. Fitzer, a/District Commissioner, Central District.



# DEPARTMENT OF THE AUMINISTRATOR

67-1-1

In Raply

TAPINI, Sub-District Office,

Central District.

6th April, 1973.

The District Con District,

PORT MORESET. P.O.Box 776,

# Subject: TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 7 72/73.

indicates that he has observed well the situation in the area. sistent Patrol Officer. This was Mr. Goggins first solo patrol, and his report Forwarded herewith please find above report submitted by Mr.P.Goggin,

ments on the report are as follow

the opportunity of premoting the Council, and explaining the proceedures of dministration Officers to take action. ules if the chief is not pro-council. electain system at this stage, and stooges of chiefs cannot be expected to enforce d it was pleasing to see that Mr. Goggin as Administrative Advis Political coratic system of elections appears to be defeated by the traditi The primary concern of the patrol was the TAPINE Council Fortunately the Road Maintenance Rule alle

- it would be an advantage to have the Council accept responsibility for Aid Posts, and nd staff situation in the Department of Public Mealth at TAPINI and GUARI is causing r. Goggin will be instructed to put the matter before the Council at the noern not only to me, but to the Council and the villagers themselves. Social. As has been mention d in previous corresponde noe, the administrati
- ealth Extension Officer did not advise his senior officery. correspondence regarding the situation. d an amased at the lack of action taken by P.H.D. The problem of venereal disease is serious, and I have advis I understand that this is a Notifiable I can only
- ing investigated. Education. The action of the chief at KICLIVI is regarded as

6. Mr.Goggin is a very keen Officer, however, he would do well to remember in future, that it is essential that reports be submitted soon after the completion of the patrol, as a delay detracts the value of the information reported.

Assistant Matrict Complesioner.



# D ARTMENT 0 ADMINIS ATOR

Telephone
Our Reference 67-1-1

I calling ask for

In Raply

6th April, 1973.

Sub-Matriet Offic TAPINI,

The Pistrict Commissi Central District, P.O.Box 776, PORT NORESHY.

abjects TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 7 72/73.

Officer. arded herewith please find ab This was d well the situation in the Mr.Goggins first solo patrol, and his report

My comments on the report are as follows:

ales if the action.

- Secial. As has been mention cil and the villagers th ngil ac blic Health at TAPINI 103 Aprinary
- ion Office at t
- TALTOTA P

Toute of the Adultative/screeks bettle mean. Also serented in the consideration of

Water at 10 purply proper take the opportunity of socies the property

6. Mr.Goggin is a very keen Officer, however, he would do well to remember in future, that it is essential that reports be submitted soon after the completion of the patrol, as a delay detracts the value of the information reported.

Assistant District Commissioner



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams	
Telephone	
Our Reference6	71
If calling ask for	
Mr	RR

In Reply Please Quote

No

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

31st January, 1973.

Mr.P.Goggin,
Assistant Patrol Officer,
TAPINI.

Subject: TAPINI PATROL NO.7 1972/73

- 1. Further to our discussions, please be prepared to mount a patrol to the AIWARA Census Division on 1/2/73, for the purpose of the Tapini Local Government Council Elections. You will commence polling at PONEYALAVAVA and convinue through the upper AIWARA to LAMANAIPA. I estimate the duration of the patrol should be less than two weeks.
- 2. Whilst at LAMANAIPA, please take the opportunity of seeing the proposed route of the LAMANAIPA/IOLEAVA bridle path. Also negotiate the possibility of Mission assistance with the survey with KERAU Mission.
- 3. Please also compile particulars of any ex-policemen or ex-servicemen resident in the area.

4. I wish you a good patrol.

RKRidgway

a/Assistant District Commissioner.

# PATROL REPORT No. 7.472/73

Station TAPINI Officer Compiling P. C. GOGGIN (A.P.O.)

District Subdistrict GOILALA

Census Division UPPER AIWARA J.G. Council TAPINI

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

Govt. Print.—1694/40090.—9.72.

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

#### 1. INTRODUCTION:

As per Patrol Instructions I conducted Council Elections through the UPPER AIWARA C.D. from LUMIOTO to LAMANAIPA. At LAMANAIPA I carried out a brief survey for the proposed bridal path to LOLEAVA.

Because of the main aim of this patrol - 'Councils Elections' - all discussions with the people were centered around the TAPINI Local Government Council.

#### 2. POLITICAL:

LOCAL GOVERNMENT

#### A. ELECTIONS:-

No actual elections took place on this patrol, all Councillors were elected unopposed. Eight Wards were visited with the results as follows:-

WARD LUMIOTO No. 30..... LAMINATA-KIARA elected unopposed

WARD PONEYALAVAVA No. 31.. LIPO elected unopposed

WARD EIYAUPU No. 1...... AMENAI-LIAM elected unopposed

WARD MOINGGILI No. 2..... KINAMARA-MELE elected unopposed

WARD ELAVA No. 3..... KATEMU-KOILO elected unopposed

WARD KIOLIVI No. 4..... TENA-KOGA elected unopposed

WARD GANE No. 5..... KOVAI-AMUNA elected unopposed

WARD LAMINAIPA No. 6..... TIMAI-KANUPU elected unopposed

The most interesting result here was the re-election of the female Councillor at MOINGGILI. Apparently her husband is a big chief, however she seems to rule the roost and control the people.

As always the man elected Councillor was appointed before the Patrols arrival, by the chief, if he himself didn't want to be Councillor. This system should be good, in that as traditional Chiefs the Councillors should be effective in inforcing Council Rules and gaining the support of the people at the Council Tex time. Unfortunately it hasn't worked out this way; the Councillors themselves are breaking the Council Rules, especially with

pigs on the road and they will never point out tax evaders. This selection system also means that most Councillors are illiterate as the few younger men who have been to school are not old enough yet to graduate to the chiefton heirarchy.

The only new Councillors came from LUMIOTO and GANE, the others have been in office for many years now. The new Councillors were appointed with the aparent mutual consent of the retiring men.

Despite the fact that there were no contested positions, there was a good turn up at each nominated polling place. With one or two exceptions everyone seemed interested in what was going on and quite a few people approach -ed me to pay tax.

#### B. GENERAL

When the people had gathered at each polling place, I took the opportunity to try and increase their understanding of the purpose and functions of the Council and in particular the responsibilities of the Councillors and Ward Committees.

With the aid of diagrams and pictures I was able to keep their attention, however, it's difficult to tell just how much is absorbed and how much is washed out with the next days rain.

#### 3. ECONOMIC:

#### A. CASH CROPS .

Very little economic progress has taken place in the UPPER AIWARA. With the exception of LUMIOTO there are no vehicular roads in the area and the standard of bridle paths varies considerably.

Vegetables thrive in the area, however, with no marketing outlets they haven't been developed very much. The Catholic Mission at KERAU buys a few English potatoes for sale on the Coast, but weight restrictions on planes from their airstrip (only 150 to 400lbs.) regulates their buying power.

With the transportation problems, I can see little hope in developing the area with cash crops.

#### B. CATTLE

Thanks to the influence of KERAU Mission, most Villages now have a few head of Cattle;; many people have money deposited at the Mission as first installments on calves now on the way.

With the TAPINI slaughter house close to completion, interest in Cattle is growing. I noticed many new fences for paddocks being prepared and the villages are co-operating in dividing up the suitable grazing areas.

There appears to be plenty of suitable Cattle country in this area and I think that any worthwhile economic development will only eventuate if the people concentrate their efforts in this direction.

#### 4. SOCIAL

#### A. HEALTH

There are aid posts at PONEYALAVAVA, ELAVA and KILEIPI in the UPPER AIWARA - none were very impressive.

The Aid Post Orderly at PONEYALAVAVA was absent having been sent down to TAPINI by the previous patrol to replenish his medical supplies, apparently he had none!

At ELAVA the Aid Post was relatively clean and the Aid Post Orderly had a reasonable stock of 'current' medicine. This fellow seems to be doing a fairly good job and according to the people is always at his post; in fact many people come to him from near LOLEAVA when they are sick because the

Aid Post Orderly at KILEIPI is very slack.

When I inspected the Aid Postaat KILEIPI I had to chase the pigs out first. Inside mildue was inches thick on the tables and the utensils were all stained and dirty from lack of use. A small stock of medicine was kept in a patrol box in a nearby house. Aparently this Aid Post Orderly spends most of his time at ILAI, where he is setting himself up as a chief. He has just run one big party and there is another one planned soon.

The Councillor claimed that the Aid Post Orderly had not been at his post more than a few days during the last six months, consequently the Aid Post is falling to pieces and the people don't want to help him if he won't help them.

It seems to me that the time has come for control of Aid Post Orderlies to be taken over by the TAPINI Council. If the Council is paying them then a tighter control can be made on their activities. As it stands now the Aid Post Orderlies are leaving their posts for parties for long periods at a time and still receiving their pay.

The Fathers at KERAU reported that Veneraal Disease was on the increase in the area, particularly on the GANE side. I questioned many people about this and they all confirmed the Missions report. This has been reported to the hospital at TAPINI, however, with the present shortage of staff at the hospital, it seems unlikly that anything will be done about it for some time. With the current glut of parties on this side of the AIWARA and the promiscuous nature of the people, the disease will no doubt spread considerably in the next few months.

#### B. PARTIES

At the time of this patrol a party had only just finished at ILAI. One was ready to start at MOINGGILI followed by another at ELAVA then LOLEPE, TAPINA, KIOLIVI, ILAI with the grand finale at GANE where an enormous party village has been built - all this will take place within a few months. The people plan to literally eat their way towards GANE - you might call it a progressive dinner party!

While talking to the chiefs about their comming parties I also discussed the use of KUKUMARA Tabacco. It still plays a major role at parties as a means for the Chief to excersize his powers and inflict fines on people. Many people however indicated that they were growing tired of it, they complained that they were losing to much money on fines and found it difficult to pay their tax - I don't think this is strictly true as they still have plenty of money to buy pigs and sex at parties. The Chiefs from EIYAUPU, KILEIPI, MALAVA and GANE all said that they would like to stop the use of KUKUMARA and suggested that all chiefs go to TAPINI to discuss it. A subsequent meeting of Councillors the following week at TAPINI resulted in mo decision being made after an hour of heated discussion. Perhaps it is as well that it stays, it seems to be an essential element in their Society, and if it was taken away they would only find something else to replace it.

#### C. EDUCATION

The Fathers at KERAU reported that out of 150 children expected at school only about 60 turned up - the reason being, as found out later, that a chief at KIOLIVI (KOGA-KOPELE) had cut the KUKUMARA and made KERAU school 'TAMBU'. His reason for doing this is because of the accidental death of two boys at school last year; apparently the mothers of other children at the school fear for the safety of their own and don't want them to go back this year.

I talked at great lenght to the people about the importance of education and many promised to give the school another chance (Father has since reported more children turning up). Perhaps it would have been better for the Mission to close down the school in the first place in order to teach the people a lesson - they certainly don't appreciate the value of having a school at present.

Because of this present feeling amongst the people the Fathers are now trying to establish schools in the villages themselves, using only the

peoples money. One was started at SOPU last year - this is functioning fairly well with two teachers this year. At KILEIPI another school is planned - the people have already contributed over \$300.00 and seem very keen to find an extra \$200.00 to start work on the buildings.

Perhaps this is the answer, make them use their own money; it might make them appreciate things more - only time will tell.

#### D. LAW AND ORDER

Many minor disputes were arbitrated on. They were the usual pig and marriage problems and were easily settled by arranging suitable payments in cash and or pigs.

Four people were charged under the Council Rule for having their pigs on the road, including the Councillor from EIYAUPU whose pigs had wirtually taken over the rest house.

It was pleasing to find the grass on all bridle paths cut and many small landslides cleared everywhere the Patrol went, consequently no one was charged under the Council Road Maintenance Rule.

A man at ELAVA produced two shotguns when I asked to see all permits there. He had only just returned from Moresby where he had been able to obtain a permit to buy a new shot gun at Boroko Police Station. They had only taken his old permit and hadn't asked for the return of his old gun. The very fact that a licence had been issued outside the Sub-District seemed incredible and to make it worse the guns serial number hadn't been entered on the permit. I confiscated his old gun and the matter has been referred to the Officer responsible at Boroko.

#### 5. MISCELLANEOUS:

K

SE DE

th

don

boys

year.

educat

oonis

non try

the pe

#### A. PONEYALAVAVA-KERAU RD.

This road is a current Council Project with \$2000.00 R.D.F. allocated and on previous trips by bike I had marked out 70 contracts between LUMIOTO and PONEYALAVAVA. on this patrol I was able to pay all but six of these contracts. The section near LUMIOTO was very well done, but then it was through easy ground. Unfortunately many rocky sections are still very narrow, and not much more can be done with them until a compressor can be used for blasting. Recent heavy rain had masked away the peoples efforts in some sections and this will be repeated many times in the next few months before the 'wet' ends.

I marked out 40 more contracts between LUMIOTO and KANITATA and despite the rain many people started work at once. Only about one and a half miles is left now, so all road work not requiring blasting should be finished by early August this year.

At the moment this is a political road, as until the road from KERAU to TAPINI is open it will be of little practical value to the people. In themeantime it does satisfy the peoples normal claim that they never get anything out of their Council. Even when the road to TAPINI is open, it will require a determined effort by the people to keep the road open during the wet - at the moment they have trouble keeping their bridle paths open so I'm not confident about how much work will be done in years to come when little money is available for road maintenance.

#### B. LOLEAVA-LAMINAIPA RD.

The A.D.C. TAPINI recieved \$1,000.00 R.D.F. early this year for this road, however no route has actually been pegged so no expenditure has been made to-date. Tapini Council had marked contracts for \$500.00 in August, 1972, and I inspected this work when I visited LAMINAIPA. It was disappointing to see how little work had been completed. The Council Clerk and Compressor Operator had only indicated vague marks, 50 names were written down at random (many were children) for the contracts and most of these people I discovered hadn't worked at all. No doubt these people would still have been paid if the Clerk had gone back himself. I only paid for work completed and took most of the \$500.00 back to TAPINI with me for future use.

I have stopped all work on this road until it can be pegged properly. The Fathers at KFRAU are unable to assist, however, P.W.D. have offered the services of one of their young trainees so I hope to return with him in April to peg the road. The route is difficult with two major creeks and 1,560' Valley between the terminal points, however a reasonable bridle path could be constructed with careful pegging.

#### C. EX * POLICEMEN/SERVICEMEN

The only ex-Policeman I came across was BOTUWAI-LEPO form MOINGGILI. Most ex-Servicemen seem to have died or left the area.

#### 6. CONCLUSION:

The main purpose of this Patrol was to conduct the Council Elections - this was done without incident. The good turn up at polling places inditated some genuine interest in the proceedings apart from simple curiosity and made for successful and I hope effective Patrol.

P. C. GOGGIN.
Assistant Patrol Officer.

# DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name Paul C. GOGG: N
Station TAPINI

	TIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL		
Date	Para No.	ON PATROL - UPPER ALWARA Govt. Print1600/1,000 pads6.72.	
THURS		Gove. Frint.—1000/1,000 pags.—0.72.	
1.2.72	515	Boscest Value by Toyo terto LAVAVAI - deforting goods.	
		Selfly Buke to KERAU aring 2. par (left Taking 1205/2)	
		Road very medy slittery however aros had been cut a	
		landslides cleared - lightrain most of way	
	516	Police sleft might at KATAIPA after walking ut from	
		LAVAVAI.	
	517	Had Hallmith Father re LONGAVA -LAMINAIPA RD	
		1.4 00 (1) . 0 0	
		1 10 Di 12 Di 14 DI 10 DE DI 14	
8		at KERAU.	
2-2.73	518	Polis samuel 1100 ho - carrier haid couldnot	
2-4.13	310		
	,	ful any comers at KEROU so hard Tractor to LUMIOTO	
	510	anned 3.30 pm.	
	519	bended to standing that function so that I could	
		mark contracts of totallection to morrow.	
SAT		6 0 1 10 10 22 1 1 1 1 1	
2.73	520	Energone Lad gothered by 7.30 Am so so fened normations.	
		They had big discussion over whole sommale, as full	
	-	a faid read workers.	
	521	Nominations closed 9:15 Am -only a s name LAMING 7- KIAR	
		so les the New Consultar.	
	522	1	
		marked 33 Contracts on the road. I arrived	
-		PONGYALAVAVA 1200ho (ahead of comers!) & ofered	
		nominations for alection. Everyone was fresent,	
		1 1 ) ford road workers & expressed my dissoft faction	
		at the standard of work. Nomenting closed	
		at 330 hrs - Committee LIPO reclared moffered.	
	522	1335 ho M.O. for Elypupul - rangam - road good,	
		grans ent - armed 1500 hrs - friendhæret trong	
		teofestillaring so election tomorrow.	
-		Sleft- EIYAUPU.	
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio - 3 PAROL ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.	
		DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.	

Folio No. 33

# DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name Paul C. GOGGIN Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print16	00/1,000 pads.—6.72.
4.2.73	523	AT EATAPU - At peoples request election	conducted
	524	Jone P'Ed talk with feture everyone interested.  Inspected hours & budge - Concillar wonto for it up - There figs bilonging to Convelle walking under over thouse - Willschang under Coursel rule when he comes to meet	rpeen
Mon 5.2.73	525	M.O. 8.45 Corners no troblem - mist	10,15 am
	526		. Woman
	521	Ideld election during the afternoon - KATE	mu-10010
•	529	Infectedationes + Aid Post - Aid Post ander Cours	
		down to TAPINI with Consultor to get hime	illa
<b>•</b> • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	529	his ameris BOT WAI - 1000 - Also man BAYLIPE (?) from CONEY wh	
	530	Had interesting talk with Aid Past O'late that he claims adolarang - Karusu used h	malt-
•		stone that he now works a line for I think to connice him that all the child	also the t
		Total Field Days To be made out in Triplicate.	
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio - 2 PATROL To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.	forward to D.C.

# DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name Paul C. GOGGIN Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
6.2.73	531	M.o. atos 30 hrs - wet again! - track O.K-
		grass cut & small londslides cleared - new bridge
	532	Held elections have as all had gathered (I think) for a
_		small forty Comellor TENA - KOGA re-elected.
	533	re schoolshilden af her much dreumon they
0-		ragreed to send them to KERRU - 4 millestor
	534	Collected Buty Lees dor 3 Parties one at Koicivi
0		a two at I LAI (#1-60)
	535	Aman called KARU-OWANE billed's sold a hull at recent farty-aforestly at wasvery then & rich.
	536	Sleft ILAI.
7. 2.73	537	M.O. 9. Am after brief talk re school alilde - road
		OK grass cut. Arrived 1030 Los at GANE
0	538	for their illoge as Comullar - in fact they
		want to and form a new word of they havette
4 4 1	539	MO, 12,00 for KILEIPI road O.K. grassculate No
0	500	rain for a change - arrived 1345 hrs.
	540	Courcillor - they would prefer some one from GANE-
\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\		so all will go to GANE to-morrow. (many
	541	And Post torible - AP Enfrom ILAI, le seems to
0		a farty at 1hos. The aidport was invaded
		may Jos who I arrived - PERAI - MULOVO is
	549	Vacord Marriage distrite one - THOMAS-KULOLO wants lie
		wife back-she has made with another man-again! - his
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = 2 PATROL DRIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.
		TRIP: Officer's file.

# DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name Paul C. GOGGIN Station TARINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
TAURS   8-2-73	543	(a)
		I had heard before that V D was mides freed in this area.
	544	Policemon returning to GANE, with bosis et left to considered
		M. O. at 0930 to afterweiting for heavy rainto save . Amused
		cut + bridges intact
0	545	
		Rather their pay & only fand those who the Councillor
0	546	
	547	Settled Manage distance NA NA - KOWA who has me
		offmith Juliano- PALAU the wife of THOMAS-KULOLO
		Thomas one (1) lorge oig and \$40-00.
	548	Conducted election - KOVAI - AMUNA elected.
0	549	They agree it should be abilted & think all chiefs
		go to Thoin to talk it over with Apc.
9.2.73	550	M.O. 7.30 AM - down abort out across iner sufto
•		KERAU EN amining KERAU 10.30 pm. Track wet Y
	551	Self ly like to TAPINI - 13/4 los arring 330. pm.
		Reported to ARC at TAPINI - Patrol stooddown
		reformed to the control of the contr
4		
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio =  Probable To be made out in Triplicate. To be made out in Triplicate. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. to forward to D.C. TRIP: Officer's file.
		TRIP: Officer's file.

Sp.

#### PATROL REPORT

Report number:

8-72/73

Objects of patrol: L.G.C. GENERAL ELECTIONS.

District:

CENTRAL

Station:

TAPINI

P.A. FEARMAN

Subdistrict:

GOILALA

Area patrolled: IVANE & AIWARA

Designation:

PATROL OFFICER

Duration of patrol:

14 Days:

Personnel accompanying: Const. 1/c BAKIA (1598)

Last D.D.A. patrol:

Patrol conducted by:

20/11/72

Number of days: 33 days

Last O.L.G. patrol:

20/11/72

Total population of area: 5385

Map reference:

Malarial Service 10-11/1971

Council area: TAPINI

House of Assembly Electorate: GO ILALA OPEN

The District Commissioner,

CENTRAL

District,



In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 5 To8, Patrol Instructions, The Report and my comments, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Reports No's 1-Patrol map, Malarial Service 10/11-1971

DATE: 26/ 2 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,

Updating of area study,

Situation Report No's. 1-

District Headquarters assessment of

Patrol & Report..

Date: 12/4 /1973.





#### DEFARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELYGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43061 P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner Central District P.O.Box 776 PORT MORESBY Date: 25th May, 1973
Our Reference J.W.Kent
Action Officer:
Designation: Deputy District
Commissioner
Your Reference 12th April, 1973

TAPINI PATROL NO. 8 of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Patrol Report
Jacket arising out of the above patrol of the IVANE and
AIWARA Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. P.A. Fearman,
Assistant District Officer.

W.P.RYAN No. a/Secretary





d Total

67-2-5

Kalliher/Pag

Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORECEN.

12th April, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
P.O. Box 2396,
ECHRODHI.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 8 - 1972/73.

Forwarded herewith please find Report Jacket and Patrol Map in respect of the show Patrol.

The Patrol was mainly concerned with elections for the TAPINI Council which were carried out without incident in a satisfactory manner.

The Patrol reised one matter which dealt with reconstruction of a timber bridge and this has been dealt with at Mistriot level.

For your information, pleaso.

d Total

67-2-5 kelliher/Pag

> Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESEN.

12th April, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 8 - 1972/73-

Reference your 67-1-1 of 28th February, 1973.

Thank you for the above promptly submitted report. Although Mr. Fearmen has an unusual style of reporting, he meanges to submit relevant information quickly and this is the main object of the exercise.

The matter of the KERAU-LATTATE bridge has been forwarded to the District Norks Engineer for advice. It is unlikely that the project could be funded from Mair New Works even in the next financial year.

Your other comments adequately cover matters raised by the Patrol.

Camping Allowance Claim will be paid to Mr. Fearman in Port Morosby.

e.c. Ur. P.D. Fearman,

present to Sub-Ristrict Office, Ed BRACH for payment.



#### DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS

Telephone: 56666 Telex: P.N.G. 114 Telegrams: HOADWORKS

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS BOROKO.

P.O. Box 1108 Boroko Papua New Guinea

a/District Commissioner, Department of Chief

Minister,

District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY. Our Reference : 20-03-C01

Date 2/5/73

Action Officer : Rock: jf

Designation : L.G.E.

Your Reference : 67-2-5
Action Officer : Kelliher

Date 12/4/73

SUBJECT: KERAM - LAITATE BRIDGE (AIWARA VALLEY):

It appears that a steel bridge is probably a good proposal for this crossing. We would have to make an inspection of the site, by an engineer or technical officer, before preparing a design and estimate for a suitable bridge. The requirement has been noted, but it will probably to some months before an officer is available. A cost of several thousand dollars is likely. The Tapini Local Government Council would have to decide if it wanted to sponsor the project on the 1974-75 Rural Development Program, and if so, make application for funds along with its other requests.

It is noted there is already a request for 1973-74 for a grant of \$500 for a replacement timber bridge across the Gireipa River, near the Aiwara River Junction, "about 6 miles down from Kerau". Is this the same bridge?

ca. Rock

C. A. ROCK, Local Government Engineer.

for G. W. CROUCH, Director.

c.c. Assistant District Commissioner - Tapini,

c.c. President, Tapini Local Government Council.



d Total

67-2-5 Kelliher/Peg

> Department of the Chief Minister and Development Administration, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESHY.

12th April, 1973.

District Works Engineer, Department of Public Works, P.O. Box 1357, BOROKO.

#### KERAU -LAITATE BRIDGE.

During the course of TAPINI Petrol No. 8 of 1972/73 the patrolling officer reported that the above bridge has become unsafe.

The bridge was originally constructed by the Catholic Mission from timber. However, the fierce winds which how! down the ATWARA valley made it impossible to provide a roof over the bridge to protect it from timber rot. There is also a secreity of usuable timber in the area which procludes easy rebuilding of the bridge.

It has been suggested that a steel bridge would be the long term solution to the problem.

Your advice in this matter, and of the feasibility of constructing the bridge as askural Development Project, would be appreciated.

Dr c.c. ADC; SDO, TAPINI.



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

28th February 1973.

District Commissioner, District Office, P.O.Bex 776, PORT MORESBY

### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No.8-72/73.

The abovementioned Patrol Report and claim for Camping Allewance is attached for your attention please.

- 2. My comments on the report are as follows:(a) Mr. Fearman is an enthusiastic and active efficer,
  who involves himself with the people of this area, he seems to have
  a rather unique style of atrol Reporting, I refer to the last
  sentence of the Report as an example.
- (b) Parties in and around this area are nothing new, the result from the increased freedom and leisure time the people have. This increase is brought about by the removal of the need to guard eneself and family so much, and the ability of people to travel through areas which were fermerly hestite to them, all of this is attributal to the imposition of Administration Control in the area.

It is mentioned by mest missionaries that in the area that prior to, and in the early days of, the establishment of Administration Centrel parties were considerably fewer and the average man would only attend about four in his whole life, he can if he so desires attend four in a year now.

(c) The matter of the cattle project at Aparota will be brought to the attention of D.A.S.F.

Der Der

3.

(d) Could consideration be given to an allocation from Minor New Works for the reconstruction of the Kerau-Laitate bridge, if favourable consideration is likely then I shall have a detailed submission presented.

Fer your information please.

Assistant District Commissioner.



# DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

31st January, 1973.

Mr.P.Fearman, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

Subject: TAPINI Patrol No.3 1972/73.

- 1. Further to our discussions, please be prepared to mount a patrol to the IVANE and AIWARA Census Divisions on the 5th February, 1973, for the purpose of the Tapini Local Government Council Elections. You will commence polling at ORO and thence MINARU in the IVANE, then proceed from GARIPA up the AIWARA as far as LOLEAVA. I estimate the duration of the patrol should be less than two weeks.
- 2. Please also compile particulars of any ex-policemen or ex-servicement resident in the area, and carry out general administration where necessary.

3. I wish you a good patrol.

a/Assistant District Commissioner.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

		-	
Folio	No		

Name Parl A Fracman

Station TAPINI

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print —B4096/1,000 pads.— 4.71.
5/2	49	Growned for Oxford
1	50	Pousta Daniel with outof 1000hs
	51	Arrived Ord 1530 hrs Roso lad Patril
	-	worked mand at many landsides to get
-		manh of the second of the sect
	52	interes ancillar remination or Darton.
	53	Topered for aminusians 1 400hs to 1600hs
0		only series candler run, noted
	Su.	Posts not galance for part some that
	-	Althing at all to make outil feel welcome.
)	55	Road adad or muney to maintain their
		road. Road rule explained as well as where
		could carcil get more, to pay from road maintener
-		Oly than rivease that
	51.	No wandering around village all night case
	15.	post trypy of murey for rothing - as ward.
	58	JEAGA RAGINA tries hard with his people
		but it seems that he too day grown small.
		the annunced that it he got no gropant as
(0)9	59	0830hrs no Richer Aminahan incommina dozed
212		reminations and Declared GAGA LAWLIT RE Elected
)	60	1100ms arrived at CARSEA
	61	Some work soon recally done on their road,
-	62	1300-1600 his CARRIA ILAIRAGE
	63	OFFICE NUMENATIONS
	Col	Leady want START CONTEACTS ON NEW ROAD.
7/0	100	Too them will by arrange it 9.5 A.T.
7/2	65	0800his to 0400his walked to MINARU.
	67	1130hrs Olded riminada
		BAYINI EVACI male 22 yrs nominated - preside
		consully no in maredy. SANTAR speaks progin a more
		the not been to school that sport three past anting
-		on moreoby the is married with two wice the one
	68	1930 anised ILAIPAR in a Short cut - under hr.
	69	rebody prepared carry that offerm
8/2	70	appropriate about annel Encient 115hs
\	71	polid carries no sign of any rocal mordants
		Total Field Days   To be made out in Triplicate.
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio = To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA Folio No. DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION Name tall H tearman Station PRNS FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Para No. Date Govt. Print.-B4096/1,000 pads.-4.71. 8/2 72 Genal Heine Canilla ninutal Lorley duy on Tarini What antid them were 1500hs asked it en more aminates ! so doped Mynation a re albatel Brevio and 50h - 160h Talked about larget, compress against a avenment LANS. 15000 Cood 1/C BAKTA ROGAD 1598 amued to Colors - 1030hrs walked to Aforota Cancilor said people madil come some Other people said there would be two cantidates so could rather would be two cantidates so could rather would provide ulcos (Med a medical trad port or regular insits here) Osoohis lead pad paden courts 7(0 78 79 Accorded two numbers.
100015 no fluter numbers wrote and ballet factors
110015 - 1130hs rain short propers. Brillot tions than a socion of pains cancillar by 80 Sia voto 49 10 55. Borres no vices Read copies to bles legal dead BARY This walk to Stay Met 82 no roof muleded into Merstage of Hogylet Sopy people comming would from jarty at chiring The working area four days walk ! 83 ordor been wet from villax weeks at her side for last week. inspealed aid for jocked had but the same of perally belo shown around attiside has been in the Wario of GOCAINA area shoultry birdo of caradist Bridge ( Destrock bodg between latter a setting need 14621 Que se etempted b road in the lag for months. w leader along road but 88 Meno house Total Field Days recorded this Folio = To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP.: Officer's file.

#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

### DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

		-	7	
Folio	No.	 		 

Date 129	99 90 91 92 93	Gov. Print—B4096/1,000 pals—4.71.  Directed Madical Orderly Re ilegal Threatony Behavior a Antibol Unique Says a man O named I Alinville now no naday Says a man O named I Alinville now no maday Says a man O named I Alinville of Minaru Illan who was cooke ainciller Conty one plan while to be ainciller Is all says came lay were not sure which day or which were family any Whindia as a Siceral Canada ward only Whindia as a Siceral Canada ward only Whindia as a Siceral Canada ward to Free you have readd Frad Maintaine Canada in Pradad Frad Maintaine Canada in Pradad Casada for Latine people assents Tie all in their garden ter coad worst proble
12/2	90	I Chincilly has no rady Sap a man Onamed I PEANH of Minary Silgon who was corre consider Only the clean reminated to be chincillar that other man has wanted to be chincillar that san came key were not sind which day or which week table arranged only Whinston as a Siceral Candate walks to Everyava. Tegle tealested only one candate Aminated that was period carrelling the was for readed food that was period carrelling the was for readed each found 2st pay with one week or two week I H. Called for 2st pay with one week or two week I H. Called for 2st pay with one week or two week I H. Called for Lattite people assented the
13/2	91	I Chincilly has no radge Sap a man Onamed I PEANH of Minary orlight who was corre consider Only one clean reminated to be awarded that the other man has wanted to be awarded that word still at Yoster land affinish key know he would som came key were not sind which day or which were table arranged only Whinaha as a scenar confect works to Everywa tegle toolested. Only one consider returnated and that was person carried to the was hen readdle food that was person carried to the was hen readdle can found 2st any with one week or too week it is called for Latitus people assente the all in their garden they coals worst proble
13/2	91	I Chingler has no radge Sap a man Dinamed I APINH - of Minary Illian who was come quilter Only one clean reminated to be alineller to also man flow wanted to be alineller was still at vester land affaigh they know he want son come lay who not sure which day or which week paint among only Minasa as a second canadat valued only Minasa as a second confected only one conduct reminated that was period canadat reminated and that was period canadat reminated was found to the readal case found to the pay with one week or two weeks in case found to the pay with one week or two weeks in case of the Latitus people assentes the
13/2	91	LARIANA - of Minary Thom who was come conciled only one place manufed to be auncillar who ship wanted to be auncillar was ship at vosible land affauch ley knew he want soon came ley were not and which day or which was a successful candal walked to Everywa.  Legal laceted any one candal reminated and that was penned award to the was for readed for that was penned award to the was for readed for that was penned award to the consider that and that was penned award to the consider that and that was penned award to the consider that and the consider that and the consider the card award for Latter people assented to all me was penned and me was penned to any was penned and me was penned and me was penned as a successful and the consideration and me was penned to the card and me was penned and
13/2	92	Only one person reminated to be amaded that the other man flow wanted to be amaded that wood still at vosible Cond although fley know he would son come floy whe not and which day or which week. Pable arranged only reminated and that was feel to personal confidence only one consider reminated and that was person consider the wood that was personal consider to the wood that was personal controller the wood that the considering that and 2st pay with one week or two week? It care for a case for the considering and their species assemble the case of the cas
13/2	93	wall son came lay were not surd which day or which livek, paint arranged only which as a successful cantidat walked to Everywa.  Regal Calected. Only one cantidat returnated only that was person carration the was for readed found of the pass for readed found of the pass for readed each fand of the pass for Latters people assente to all in their grotors text reads worst problem.
3 2	93	wall son came lay were not surd which day or which which as a sure which there is a sure of the property of the way as a feated to the way of the past for readed for that was person carrieller the was for readed found that was person carrieller to treed to consider the cause for a sure of the cause of the cause for the cause worst probability that was the cause worst probability that the cause worst probability that was the cause worst probability that we would be caused to the cause worst probability that we worst probability that we would be caused to the cause worst probability that we would be caused to the cause of the cause of the caused worst probability that we would be caused to the c
13/2	93	which thek. Patrick arranged only Minimular as a Siceral Cardidate walked to Five inches. Regular Cardidate of Minimular and and that was personal cardidate the was her readed front Minimular cardidate to the consider the cardidate of the cardidate of the cardinate of the cardi
3/2	93	Sicentil Cantidat walked to Freinava.  Regte Toolected. Only one cantidat retrinated  and that was period cancillar the was for redold  frond Mintaince Cant 15 Treed 4 Connected  Each fand 2st pay with one week or moweek in  Cassed for Latters people assemble the  all in their grobers text reads worst proble
3 2	93	thought toolected. Only one consider returnated only that was person congilier the was for reduced that the was for reduced to the connected that found 24 pay with one week or two weeks in a case of the top to the control of the case of the control of the case of the case was the case of the c
13/2	93	and that was period cancillar the was her redold froad Mointaince Cant 15 Treed 4 Connected Each faind 24 pay with one week or two week I H. Cassed for Latters people assemble The all in their grobers Text reads worst probable
3 2	93	Frond Meintaince Cant 15 Tred 4 Connord Each fand 24 pay with one week or two weeks 1.1. Called for Latitus people assemble The all in their goods they read worst proble
3 2	93	cassed for Latitus people assemble The
32		all in their grober tex read word proble
3/2		all in their graders they read worst proble
13/2	qu.	
32	a	
32		had seen round dotaly dearyed by weather a environment
32		code to Larrate silage a tolked with van
7	OF	0800-930 reminations afred
	96	0930hs annunes only numeron - previocamello re elas
	ai	0950 - 110ms Heard Road courts 10 convictions - 2 ver
	<b>q</b> 8	Arrived ILLWIMS ARXESTA
	99	1530-1730hs load cart one consider adulty, one throaters
		behave bot Mont HI
1175	100	RELAY KOMA has paid ligo broads cally poper Still
- '		Paris got barbe wire to lone his proper a d'acrese
		no cattle
	101	sup to cathe that are narying against affects and belong
		here a privile sold they will stiff from the 8 still warding I
	102	TAGENT I WOULD MAN QUITE IN WITH M. BUSINGS
	103	Applied at TASTAL Handed Answes over to
		Consider Bashing
15/2	100	Called Chromitian regarding this Investigation
	ide	1000h 1115h West inter trade to Oko to sello
		an Dia disputedo
	107	THEATH Cause
		POTEOL EXERCICED motingle
90/2	,08	DORANG TOURNE VERBUISENER LANOSLE
	109	1330hs Keeper - LASTOTE - Na Modercycle
		Trans rain caused small thream to be do
	011	tredeans & cross isons than ran.
	710	Said with Chief talked about fear theo
		Total Field Days 5 Part To be made out in Triplicate.
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio =  ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C. TRIP.: Officer's file.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA Folio No.... DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION laema) Station Station FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Para No. Date Govt. Print.-B4096/1,000 pads.- 4.71. WOIKED 111 putions Desembled 112 Carcillar 113 pedo lan bride Jedon 115 Stides 1200 t Jours 160 113 arand FUESTANA. ad LATTATE in Missin bluce with frigeron Slopt 20 Departed Obooks LASTATE - OPISH'S ARROTA 121 100hs TARTOS noor volumes. Our tonde pallo lad 122 excelled ATROL CONFRED 123 To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
TRIP: Officer's file. Total Field Days recorded this Folio

#### PATROL REPORT NO. 8-72/73

Station TAPINI

Officer Compiling PAUL A FEARMAN

District CENTRAL

Subdistrict

GOILALA

Census Divisiom IVANE/AIWARA L.G.COUNCIL

TAPINI

#### INTRODUCTION:

The IVANE and AIWARA census divisions were visited to elect L.G. Councillors for the:by the patrol

ORO, MINARU, MAINI, LAITATE IVEIYAVÁ and SOPU wards.

General Administration was also conducted as per patrol instructions. At MAINI one ex-policemen was made known to the patrol however he has been dead for fifteen years.

POLITICAL: TAPINI LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL GENERAL ELECTIONS: Pre Election Campaign;

No pre election campaign was conducted. People at every village were aware of the comming election patroll and had planned their nominations accordingly. Manner of Elections;

Most of the wards visited by the patrol nominated only enough cantidates to fill the number of seats.

Generally the previous councillor was reelected.

At MINARU the previous councillor had been absent im Port Moresby for many months, and as he was still absent a new councillor was nominated to take his place. The SOPU people were still returning from a party im the Chirima area of WOITAPE Patrol Post. The one previous councillor who had returned to SOPU was not am nominated. A young Village chief of SOPU No.(1) was nominated in his place. The patrol returned to SOPU on 21/2//1973 when all off the village had returned. The other previous councillor was them the only nomination and so became reellected.

At MAINTEMAPOROTA there was an election. Here the people were well divided as to who should be their councillor.

people were well divided as to who should be their councillor. The previous councillor was reelected 55 to 49, by five votes. Both cantidates marked scrutineers to watch the council was conducted in the open. Everyone voted via the Polli Clerk. Even KAMO/KOPA who was a literate cantidate.

#### Feminine Intrest;

At: MAINI APORTA where the only election was comducted, more female voters were recorded than male. This is because more males are away in PORT MORESBY making their fortunes than females.

The female voters seemed to be making their own minds up as to who they would vote for. As Poll Clerk it was interesting to see some wives voting against their husbands. Incidents:

Nil.

#### Absenteeism;

No census was conducted to estimate asurately howmany people were present however appart from the few who are always absent in PORT MORESBY and the few old infirmthe patrol had a good turn up.

Analysis of Statistics;

Only one election was conducted. The reason for so few elections shows that most people have faith in their previous councillors, who were in most cases the only nomination. At MAINI APOROTA where there were two seemingly even groups, each with their own cantidate an election was conducted to see who would be their councillor. Most often the villagers have a meeting before the arrival of the patrol and them settle who will be the councillor.

Summary of Success;

All wards visited nominated councillors. All of these men being men with traditional status, however not always being the Village chief. This is mainly due to the fact that some chiefs cannot speak pidgim or police moyu fluently.

#### SOCIAL:

Many minor complaints were heard. On the return visit to SEPU, to see if the second councillor had returned to be nominated, no complaints at all were laid. All minor pig compensation claims had been paid. Everybody seemed at peace with each other.

At SEPU, where the people had been absent at a party for five months. A guilt complex had set im and everyone was hard at work rebuilding their village and starting work on

a new classroom.

The bridle path from KERAU to SOPU has nearly been cleaned enough for easy access by motor bike and horse. The exception being the KERAU end. The bridge below IAITATE, which is nearly sixty feet wide with good mountings either side, needs rebuilding. This bridge was built by the R.C.missionaries and has now become unsafe to use. The new councillers said that they will push for this bridge to be renewed so that their saided can receive regular supplies by horse caravam. A steel bridge would be ideal as there is no readily accessible timbers close by. Also fierce winds howl down the Aiwara valley make it impossible to bridge roof this bridge so as to control wood rot.

When talking about cattle, many people seemed interested in development bank loans. The rural development officer has been informed and he say that he will visit the area. When the killing slab at TAPINI is in opperation many people will be able to appreciate the cattle industry. Its not hard to wake a cow to TAPINI and collect money. If cattle projects could be started now people could be encouraged to keep their roads cleaned and control their pigs. Maybe even parties could be reduced. The bridle path from KERAU to SOPU has nearly

reduced.

At APOROTA one man is getting impatient waiting; for his barbed wire for his cattle project. He has paid \$60 towards his loan. Cleared his block and put up most of his fence posts.

There are many cattle at APOROTA which apparently do not belong to the local inhabitants but rather neighbouring groups. It is hoped that these can be moved as soon as possible under D.A.S.F. supervision. Perhaps to the killing slab at TAPINI. These are worm out old stock, with two exceptions, which might spoil a new project. The two exceptions might make good meat. Money from these poorer stock could be used to start off new projects. off new projects.

#### ECONOMIC:

Although EVEIYAVA is the only village currently with a party - Parties are thriving in this area. SOPU has just returned from a party. LAITATE have just completed one. These parties are the only buisnesses of the area. Money changes hands here for pigs, and prositution. There seems to be no charge involved with wife wapping.

26-273 Welland 80

# PATROL REPORT

District: GS TRAL Patrol conducted by: R. R. RIDGHAY Area patrolled: IVALE GIPTES DIVERION Duration of patrol: 27/2/73 to 6/3/73 Last O.L.G. patrol: 8 72/73 Feb-73 Last O.L.G. patrol: Total population of area: 1,192 Last O.L.G. patrol: District,  Map reference: attac od  The District Commissioner, GETTAL District,  PORT. MORISHY  In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 19 To 52  The Report and my comments, Area study, (1971s) of area study, Situation Reports No's 1— Patrol map,  DATED 2/3 1973  Assistant District Complissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administrator, Division of District Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's 1— Report Socket & Radrol Map  Canada Studishies — 2 copies  Average  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 12/4/1973.		CETTRAL	Station:	TAPIUI	
Area patrolled: IVARE CONSUS DIVISION  Duration of patrol: 21/2/73 to 6/3/73  Last D.D.A. patrol: 8 72/73 Feb. 73  Last O.L.G. patrol: Total population of area: 1,192  Map reference: action od  The District Commissioner,  CETTAL District,  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Field Officers Journal Folios to Total  Patrol Instructions,  The Report and my comments,  Area study, (1001100)  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1—  Patrol map,  DATE: 2/3 1973  Assistant District Composioner  The Secretary,  Department of the Administrator,  Division of District Administrator,  Division of District Administrator,  Division of District Administration,  NONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Report No's 1—  Report Administration,  Division of District Administration,  Division of District Administration,  Situation Report No's 1—  Report Schell Report.  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report.  Absolute Average  Balance					
Duration of patrol: 21/2/73 to 6/3/73  Last D.D.A. patrol: 8 72/73 Feb-73  Last O.L.G. patrol: Total population of area: 1,192  Council area: 24/2/14  House of days: 8 days - 7 mights  Total population of area: 1,192  Council area: 24/2/14  House of Augustian of area: 1,192  Council area: 24/2/14  House of Augustian Augu	Patrol conducted l	by: R.K.RIDGWAY	Subdistrict:	COLLAIA	
Last D.D.A. patrol: 8 72/7 P.b. 73  Last O.L.G. patrol:  Map reference: action od Council area: 1,192  Council area: 1,192  Council area: 1,192  Total population of area: 1,192  Council area: 1,192  The District Commissioner,  Commissioner,  Commissioner,  Commissioner,  Commissioner,  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Field Officers Journal Folios 29 To 52  Patrol Instructions,  The Report and my comments,  Area study, (Lorinod)  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1—  Patrol map,  DATE: 2   1973  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary,  Department of the Administrator,  Division of District Administration,  KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study,  Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's 1—  Record Tacket Fabrol Map  Average  Balon average  Ba	Area patrolled:	IVANE CENSUS DIVISION	Designation:	A.D.O.	
Last O.L.G. patrol:  Map reference: attended  Council area: TATH  House Assistant District Commissioner,  District Commissioner,  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Field Officers Journal Folice 19 To 52  The Report and my comments,  Area study, (Israed)  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1— ,  Patrol District Administrator,  Division of District Administrator,  Division of District Administration,  KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study,  Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's 1— ()  Situation Report No's 1— ()  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report.  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report.  Average  Below  Below  Average  Below  Patrol & Report.	Duration of patrol	27/2/73 to 6/3/73	Personnel accomp	panying: 2 Police,1 In	terproter.
Map reference: attac ed Council area: TATH House of American Electorate: OCTIATA OPEN The District Commissioner,  OF TRAL District,  In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios to To to the American Structions, The Report and my comments, Area study, (Landod) Updating of area study, Situation Reports No's 1— Patrol map,  DATE: 2/3 1973.  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, 2 copies Situation Report No's 1— Report Tacket & Patrol Map  Gallier Statistics — 2 copies District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Above access Average Below average Below average Below average	Last D.D.A. patro	l: 8 72/73 Feb-73	Number of days:	8 days - 7 nights	
The District Commissioner,  STARL District,  PORC MORNINY  In respect of this patrol, I atrach Field Officers Journal Folics 19 To 52  The Report and my comments, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Reports No's 1— Patrol map,  DATE: 2/> 1975  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Report Toucker & Radrol Map  Guine Shahiries — 2 copies  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Above recense.  Average  Balow average  Balow average  Balow average  Balow average	Last O.L.G. patro	ıl:	Total population	of area: 1,192	
The District Commissioner,  CETRAL District,  PORT MORNINY  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Field Officers Journal Folios 19 To 52 . (X )  Patrol Instructions,  The Report and my comments,  Area study, (Levinod)  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1— ,  Patrol map,  DATE: 2/3 1973 . Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary,  Department of the Administrator,  Division of District Administrator,  Division of District Administration,  KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study,  Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's. 1— ()  Report Tacket & Patrol Map (*)  Curve Stabilistics — 2 copies  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report	Map reference:	attac ed	Council area:	TAPINI	
The District Commissioner,  District,  District,  PORT MORESHAY  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Field Officers Journal Folios 19 To 52 . (X )  Patrol Instructions,  The Report and my comments,  Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1— ,  Patrol map,  DATE: 2/3 1973 .  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary,  Department of the Administrator,  Division of District Administrator,  Division of District Administration,  KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study,  Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's. 1— ()  Report Tacket & Patrol Map  Situation Report Mo's. 1— ()  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report			House of Assemb	ly Electorate: OOTIALA OF	THE STATE OF THE S
The Report and my comments,  Area study, ( )  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1— ,  Patrol map,  DATE: 2/3 1973.  Assistant District Compissioner  The Secretary,  Department of the Administrator,  Division of District Administration,  KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study,  Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's. 1—  Report Tacket & Patrol Map  Cause Statistics—2copies  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report.  Above average  Balon average  Balon average  Balon average	CEITRAL	In respect of this patrol, Field Officers Journal F	I attach	(x)	
Area study, (	**				
Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's 1—,  Patrol map,  (**)  DATE: 2/3 1973.  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study,  Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket & Patrol Map  Causa Statistics—2 copies  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Average  Below average  Relow average					
Situation Reports No's 1— ,  Patrol map,  (X)  DATE: 22/3 1973.  Assistant District Compissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's. 1— () Report Tacket & Patrol Map  Cause Statishies—2copies District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Average  Balow average  T. Whee C.				( )	
Patrol map,  DATE: 22/3 1973.  Assistant District Compissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, 2 copies  Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacker & Patrol Map  Ganus Statistics—2copies  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Average  Below average  Below average				( )	
DATE: 2/3 1973.  Assistant District Compissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, 2 copies Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacker & Patrol Map  Cause Statistics—2 copies  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Above average Balow average  Balow average  Balow average			1- ,	( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, 2 copies Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket & Patrol Map Caucas Statistics—2copies District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Above average Balow average  Balow average  Balow average		Patrol map,		(* )	
Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, 2 copies Situation Report No's. 1— Report Tacket & Patrol Hap Guille Statistics — 2 copies District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Above average Below average T. Where.				- ★	
Situation Report No's. 1—  Report Tacket & Patrol Map  (**)  Cause Statistics—2copies  (**)  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report	DATE: X/3	, 19 <b>73</b> .		Assistant District commss	ioner
Report Tacket & Patrol Map  (**)  Causes Statistics - 2 copies (**)  District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report	The Secretary, Department of the Division of Distri	ne Administrator, ict Administration, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol Area study,		Assistant District conmoss	ioner
District Headquarters assessment of  Patrol & Report	The Secretary, Department of the Division of Distri	ne Administrator, ict Administration, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol Area study,  Updating of area study	, 2 copies	Assistant District con (n) ss	ioner
Patrol & Report	The Secretary, Department of the Division of Distri	In respect of this patrol Area study, Updating of area study Situation Report No's. Report Tacket	, 2 copies 1— d Patrol Ma	( ) (*) ( ) ( )	ioner
Date: 12/4/1973.  Date: 12/4/1973.	The Secretary, Department of the Division of Distri	In respect of this patrol Area study, Updating of area study Situation Report No's. Report Tacket	, 2 copies 1— d Patrol Ma	( ) (*) ( ) ( )	ioner
	The Secretary, Department of the Division of Distri	In respect of this patrol Area study, Updating of area study Situation Report No's. Report Tacket Causas Stadio	2 copies 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1-	( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) Above average	ioner
MB. Area Study placed on Area Soundry Dil	The Secretary, Department of th Division of Distri KONEDOBU, P	In respect of this patrol Area study, Updating of area study Situation Report No's. Report Tacket  District Headquarters: Patrol & Report	2 copies 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1- 1-	Above average Average Below average J.D. Fulface.  O District Commiss	ionei C





# DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44661 CABINET DIVISION 43061 P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU. PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner Central District P.O.Box 776 PORT MORESBY Our Reference: 25th May, 19 3
Our Reference: 67-1-34
J.W.Kent
Designation: Deputy District
Commissioner

Your Reference: 67-2-5
Date: 13th April, 1973

TAPINI PATROL NO. 9 of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Area Study amendments arising out of the above patrol of the IVANE Census Division, as submitted by Mr. R.K.Ridgway, Assistant District Officer.

W. P. Ryan W.P. RYAN W. J a/Secretary



DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION.
67-2-5
Relliher/Peg

Department of the Chief Minister and Bovelopment Administration, District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESHY.

13th April, 1973.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister and
Development Administration,
P.O. New 2396,
ECCURRORS.

### TAPILI PAROL REPORT NO. 9 - 1972/73-

Forwarded heresit in respect of the above patrol please finds

- (a) Report Jackets
- (b) Patrol Maps
- (a) Revision of Area Study 2 copies;
- (d) Census Statistics 1 copy inside cover of Jackets

fil material to self-explanatory and requires no further comment. For your information, please.

J.D. FIFMR, a/District Consissions, Control Metrict.



67-2-5 Kelliher/Peg

> District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESEY.

13th April, 1973.

Assistant Matrict Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPINI.

TAPTRI PATROL REPORT NO. 9 - 1972/73-

Receipt of the shore report is scimowledged with thanks.

Your comments adequately cover all natters raised by the patrol. Tour suggestions concerning planning of Rural Development Projects have been dealt with in explicit correspondence.

No claim for Camping Allowance was received with the above report.

J.D. FITZIN, J.C., a/Bistrict Commissionem, Control Bistrict.



# DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrame
Telephone
Our Reference. 67-1-1
If calling ask FAB

In Reply Please Quote

Sub-District Office, TAPINI Central District. 22nd March 1973.

District Gemmissioner, Bistrict Office, PORT MORESBY.

#### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No.9 72/73.

I attach hereto the aboventioned Report together with a Camping allowance claim and relevant new folios for the area study of the Census Division.

- 2. My Comments on the Report area as follows .
  - (a) Mr. Ridgway continues to demonstrate his ability as a competent and efficient Fided officer.
  - (b) The Report is fairly self explanatory as regards progress on Rural Development projects, but one must ask oneself what immediate value will the completion of the Weitape-Tapini read have for the people who have built it. Again I suggest that it is necessary for much closer and more realistic planning between the authorities who initiate these projects.
  - (b) The absence of almost a third of the Population of the Gensus Division serves to point out most clearly the fact that as far as the young adults are concerned Port Meresby etc offers fairer pastures. The Ivane has always had the highest proportion of absentees but the other Sensus Divisions are not so far behind. It seems that this Urban drift will not cease until alternative opportunities are effered to absentees in order to induce them to remain at home.

For your information please.

(Pla Briggs) Assistant District Commissioner.



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADM SISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central Bistrict.

27th February 1973.

Mr. R.K. Ridgyey, Sub-District ffice, TAPINI,

### TAPINI PATROL No 8-72/73.

As previously discussed will you please be prepared to depart Tapini this morning for a routine Patrel to the Mane Census Division of this Sub-District.

The objects of your Patrel should be:(a) An overall check on the area as applied to breaches of the New and general Native Complaints.

- (b) Acheck on Rural Development projects in the Gensus Division. Please give the people antive encouragement on their projects. You have already liased with the Local Government Geumeil here and will be sware of their regirements.
- (c) You will have a Medical Orderly with you please make sure he sees as many people as possible. See in mind the recent reports of Venereal Risesse in the area, and do not hesitate terms legal action if necessary to ensure you track down as many carriers as possible. If justified a separate section on this subject may be included in your Patrol separt.
  - (c) Up date the area study for the Gensus Bivinion.
  - (d) Gerry out a Population Gensus and submit the Statistics upon your return.

2. I trust you have an enjoyable Patrolio

Assistant District Commiss.

The Council has expended over thon on since the ?

PAGE 1.

### PATROL REPORT No. 9/72-73

Station. TAPINI Officer Compiling. R. K. RIDGWAY. (A.D.O.)

District. CENTRAL Subdistrict. GOILALA

Census Division. IVANE L.G. Council TAPINI

(For recording of routine information not of a situation report nature, actionable at Subdistrict or District level, and of value to succeeding officers. No copy is required at Headquarters.)

Govt. Print.—1694/40000.—9.72.

(For further pages, use foolscap blanks.)

#### INTRODUCTION

As per patrol instructions, the ratrol carried out the revision of Gensus and updating of the Area Study for the IVANE Census Division.

#### POLITICAL

#### SELF-BOVERIMENT

The patrol attempted to hold informal discussions concerning approaching Self-Government, however, no interest was shown by villagers.

#### LOCAL GOVERNMENT

Three of the four Councillors for the IVANE were re-elected in the recent elections and KAGA LAUA of ORO has been re-elected as Council President. The new Councillor, representing MINARU, LOTUAVA, DIORO and TARAI, is a young man of little incluence, who spent several years in Moresby and is fluent in MOTU and 'pidgin'. These four villages have been without a Councillor for a good eight months, when the previous Councillor, AMERIKA decided to live in Muresby. The Ward Committee also went to Moresby a few months ago so they have had no Council representation whatsoever. This does not appear to have had much effect, as the Council has had little incluence anyway. The Village Constables, only two out of four also remaining in the area, have continued to encourage work on the TANIPAI-LOTUAVA section of the TAPIHI-WOITIPE road. The selection of this non-entity as Councillor shows the attitude of this group towards Local Government.

The Councillor of ILAIPE has explained the Council Road Rule to his constituents and their section of Road was well maintained at the visit of the patrol.

Tax defaulters I feel are still numerous in the Census Mivision, although Council Records are not clear on this point. It appears that there are less than last year, as more money has been put into the area from R.D.F., however at the time of Census it was noted that many men had recently allegely departed for Moresby. I am unable to judge if they went to Moresby or were hiding elsewhere because of Tax evasion.

The Council has expended over \$800.00 since the last Census at KORUAWA on the WOITAPE road, for contracts, and the ORO section of road has seen much support from the Council, so the previous complaints from the IVANE that they saw no thing for their Tax is no longer wholly valid. I believe the Council also intends to provide equipment and labour to blast the section of stone between ORO and KORUAVA in the near future, thus opening the road to allow the Council Tractor to assist with the construction of the WOITAPE road from KORUAVA.

It is hoped that this assistance from the Council will improve IVANE attitudes, not only towards the Council, but also towards the development of their area, which is limited to-date.

#### ECONOMIC

#### COFFEE

3,082 lbs. of coffee have been purchased by D.A.S.F. since September, 1971, most of this coming from ORO/KORUAVA, who have road access. The other willages have coffee but unanimously stated that they felt it not worthwhile to carry it to TAPINI.

#### FRESH VEGETABLES

Before the wet season, the Council did assist with transport from ORO to TAPINI for fresh vegetables. People in the AIWARA and the IVANE took limited advantage of this assistance, however production from the IVANE is certainly not what it could be and does not compare with the production from the LOLOIPA/KAITAIPA Census Division.

#### CATTLE

Another industry which has been over-looked by this area. Natural pasture is prominent at KORUAVA, however, ORO is the only project in the area, and it has only three animals. Cattle projects were discussed at ILAIYAPE and MINARU, both of whom have bridle path access to TAPINI, but they are allegedly more concerned with road work at this stage, rather than economic projects.

#### GENERAL

Most of the revenue into the IVANE is dependent on the road projects into the area, and the disinterest in other forms of development will probably continue until vehicular access is obtained. Unfortunately, many are also not happy to work on roads and with the lack of development, find that life in Moresby is much easier. Apparently many of the absentees' are in the Brown River area engaged in market gardening which they sell at KOKI Market.

#### SCCTAL

#### POPULATION

51% of the total population are absent from the Sub-District and included in these absentees' are 44% of the adult male work force and many of whom are unemployed in Port Moresby. This high absentee rate does cause problems in the area, as the burden of road maintenance falls on the few left and hinders development projects. Some villages have suffered more seriously than others from this Moresby drain. The small village of LAVAVAI is now extinct, as nine of the thirteen males are absent from the village, one family and one wife of a man at Moresby still remain in the old village, the other three men and familian now reside with the NIONOPU people, which also has only ten male adults in the village. Community projects must suffer under these conditions.

#### HEALTH

One of the better Medical Orderlies accompanied the patrol, to ensure that all villages resident in the area had access to medical treatment as the ILAIYAFE Aid Post had been unmaned for four months. The previous orderly has been committed for trial in the Supreme Court.

Health generally was good, inspite of reports from other areas of a general deterioration. Three children were ordered to be forwarded to the station for treatment, and a subsequent check revealed that they did arrive.

The Orderly did not find any Venereal Disease in the area.

The Aid Post at ILAIYAPE was inspected and it was found that medicines were as left by the previous orderly on his hasty departure after the death of his wife. Because of the danger to children, the Aid Post was securely closed and the villagers warned to keep it that way.

Being authorised by the Health Extension Officer, the orderly carried out inspections of villages regarding health matters and gave directions where necessary. The worst offenders were KORUAVA, where the only latrines were those for the use of the patrol. One week was given for all latrines to be constructed to regulation standards, a check will be made next week.

Whilst at ILAIYAPE, an unusual construction was noticed in the village, and investigation revealed that it was the recent grave of the Councillors brother. As the Councillor was absent at the Meeting, four men who assisted with the burial were ordered under the N.R.O.'s to remove the body and bury it in the cemetry within one week. This order will also be checked next week. The Councillor was later convicted and fined for the Offence.

#### LAW AND ORDER

A few minor complaints were brought to the patrol concerning pigs, and these were settled by arbitration.

There were 6 convictions under the Council Road Maintenance Rule, from DIORO.

One complaint of theft of a pig was not proceeded with by Police due to lack of evidence.

One man of ILAIYAPE was convicted for Census evasion.

One trader at ORO was summoned to appear at the Station, and was convicted for Trading without a licence.

Other possible Census evaders are still being located.

#### MISCELLANEOUS

ROADS

MINARU-TABLES Section: The Bridle path between MINARU and LOTUAVA was inspected by myself and between LOTUAVA and TANIPAI was inspected by Mr. Hopkins, Patrol Officer, WOITAPE who accompanied the patrol as far as MINARU. While the grass had been cut on the majority of theroad, the road generally has deteriorated from slides over the past year. This section of track has never been open to motorcycles or cattle due to outcrops of rock requiring blasting, andis possibly one of the reasons it had not been maintained to a high standard. As most of the people are working on contracts at the TANIPAI end of the road at present, it was not thought worthwhile to full them back to fix up this section again at this stage. Once the roadheads have been linked, then up-grading of the track can be concentrated on.

It appears that the MINARU, DIORO, LOTUAVA and TARAI people are keen on opening the track to TANIPAI and thence KOSIPI. They were advised that the supervision of contracts would now be done from the WOITAPE end, as WOITAPE has motorcycle access.

KORUAVA: The new section of the TAPINI-WOITAPE Road constructed from KORUAVA down towards the IVANE River was inspected, and seven X one chain contracts were marked out.

Whilst at ILAIYAPE, the villagers were asked which road they prefered to work on, and they seemed enthusiastic to work on the KORUAVA

chain the contracts, only seven men were interested, these being from GARIPA, ORO and KORUAVA. The Koruava people were told that I expected their roads to be well maintained in future, as they were not working on other projects. The same should apply to all other villages in the area, except ORO, some of whom are employed on maintaining the TAPINI-ORO section of road.

Approximately two miles of road has been constructed, however, several outcrops of stone make half inaccessable to vehicles. Many landslides have occured and the Council Administrative Adviser has proposed to use the Council Tractor to clear these when the ORO-KORUAVA section is opened on completion of preposed blasting. It is probable that more people will be interested in obtaining contracts once they see machinery on the road. The road has also detericated because of pigs. None were seen by the patrol, however, it is planned to carry out a surprise inspection next week, and prosecute any offenders.

TAPINI-KONJAVA: This section only requires a small amount of blasting to be opened, and I understand the Council is giving this priority. This section unfortunately suffers badly from landslides and washouts and the maintenance required during the wet season is far beyond the abilities of the villages working as set down in the Council Road Maintenance Rule.

KORUAWA-GARIPA: This section of the Eastern Alwara Road is still unuseable to vehicles due to approximately 100 yards of stone requiring blasting. Apart from that, the road is passable.

#### GENERAL.

Mr. Fearman's patrol in early February found that roads and bridle paths were not being maintained in accordance with the Council Rule, and he ordered action before this patrol. This patrol found that all groups had made an effort, however, DIORO had neglected one specific area and were duly charged and convicted under the Council Rule, the complaint being laid by the ILAIYAPE Councillor.

The bridle path from GARIPA to the IVANE River had seen little recent attention until the previous patrol. When this patrol walked down it, all but half an hours walk of the two hours had been cleared. On the return of the patrol the grass was cut all the way, a good effort considering there are only 14 men to maintain most of that section. If the NION(PU-LAVAVAI group continue to carry out weekly maintenance on the track, then they should be able to adequately maintain it. One had washout on the GARIPA section is all that is hindering motorcycle use in this path and they were instructed accordingly to open it within one week. This will be checked next week.

A full weeks work would be required to fix the DIORO section to motorcycle standard. If it is considered worthwhile, then perhaps some funds could be allocated to do this.

It appears that once the TAPINI-WOITAPE road is completed, the Government and/or Council will need to spend considerable funds annually to keep the road open. The small population in the IVANE will make little impression on road maintenance, especially if the drain of the labour force to Moresby continues.

#### CENSUS

The previous census of the IVANE Census Division was conducted in August, 1971. The latest population statistics are attached.

Attendance at census was good, if the figures of people absent at Moresby are valid, and not just covering up for Tax evaders hiding in the bush. The only incident was at MINARU, where thirty people from the four villages were absent at TANIPAI to recieve payment for road contracts. Police were sent to investigate and the nature of the absence was found to be genuine.

#### CONCLUSION

A revision of the Area Study was also completed and is forwarded in

This area remains backward inspite of its proximity to TAPINI, and would benefit from a further visit in a few months time.

(Assistant District Officer.)

## DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Name R. K. PIDGWAY

Station TAPINI, C. D.

Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
27/2/73	1.	Preparation of the geor
TUES.		First shile despetited to one
		at 0930. Waited return.
	3.	1030 - 1100 By rehile to 000, 000
		blocked but comies - Mr. Washing
	200	waiting.
	4.	1115-1330 Walked to GARIPA R.H.
	5.	Ducinions with Kopuara people
		en-rante we proposed would contract
		and jetal schedule. Told to have
		R. H. neady for notices naturni, Several
		la Solida en-vente, but with a lit
		of blosting nood could be opaid to
		GARIPA forly enily.
	6.	Compact applanch.
	7	1600 - 1700 Deacinion with Village
)		Officed a millagers ne seamonice
		derelopment, Council, work. No
		conflaint reported.
	8.	None of comis taken
- 1-	_	12 : 0 0+
28/2/13		9-cor a comer organish, good turn-up. 0755 Deported GARIPH, welked to 1641488E. orining 1050.
WED	10.	0755 Deferted GARIPH, walked
-	"	The ILAIMAPE, orraring 1030.
		Discussion with commander me
		roadwork & parel recedible. Suffred
		All a + in + minere
		The second of the transact,
	12.	Il a NADE I MINARY RETERIN
		and that yare Dine
		or & and Disease in the
		In River not mintaine
		Total Biold Dans - St. Mile and - T. Miles
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio - Configuration of the Police and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.

Name R. K. RIBGURY. Sta

Station TAPINI, C.D.

	Para	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL
Date	No.	Govt. Print.—1600/1,000 pads.—6.72.
	1.	IVANE Kner to GARIPA section much
		improved from MR. Fearman patral.
		Only & how out of 2 hours welk
		to clear it. Nionopo's given 3 days
	2.	Co-month so for was and
	3.	people waiting. Some minace a Lorress
		people waiting. Some minace & Lotters
		people here, but new Councillor reports
)		some about, as patral was not
		berge to day. No THANI ON DIORD'S
	4.	MINARU V.C. ahat Moneshy, also
		Committee. Commiller wonts MAIMA - KAPIRE
	1	of DIORO as new Committee.
	5.	Afterno spet in drivino with
-		Coursellor à melloges me Concil, mond
1/2/7		or complaints.
	6	Light rain, waited for people to assemble
THURS	7.	0900 - 1430 Revision of Consumpler
		LOTUMUA, MINARU, TARA! 9 DIORO.
		Descipion ne most ett. Youl
	8.	Court, would defaulte
	۵.	tong people gone to " ( westing one
	9	Many his le about at TANIPAL.
		After they went yester lay after bearing
)		that camed patral had atmed here!
		Apparently they must to receive payment
	**	to free toutest.
	10.	la list despotched to bring eviden
		Total Hold Dave
		Total Field Days recorded this Folio - To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.
		TRIP: Officer's file.

TERRITORY OF PARUA AND NEW GUINEA

PARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION Folio No. 5

away

Station Topins, C.D.

0	Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—A5595/800 pade.—7.68.
		1	1430-1500 Luch head. 1500-1640 Compilation
_	1.		of Statistics. Police investigating ping theft.
-	2/3/13	2.	No sign of Polician, 0845 Wolked to LOTURIA
_	FRIS		Howlet, impected, and 4 families resident,
_			many do ated houses in dimepair. Truck
•			Los deterated, vashouts a la Clida, good
-			effort at cleaning grow though. Huch He ting
0			before train of an New party millage at Awanu
			a met midge towned Torio. Other people
			off only have gone had, some toward Texio, their towards above LOTERAVA. Howelet
			van love I, new porty willege huilt balen
			Minran Roll House. Party in near future.
		3.	Returned MINARU 1115 in nain
_			1230 Policana armed with Care absetter.
_		5.	Describer with them no roods etc. offers
•			WOITAGE Comal Shine did him pap -
			Wednesday, so no action take ne cares
			around Discussion with VC's and the
		1	1430-1530 Walked to ILAITARE in rain.
0		7	Carp set up christed main to some hefer
			commany conser, no heck.
		3	1630-1830. Desin in with bas & political
			educator tello
_		9.	1930-2000 Descinion men V.C.
9	3/3/3	10.	Rain, waited for people its om able onso
	SAT		-1015 Come of 16.417APE Year & come
			To be made out in Triplicate. ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C. DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C TRIP.: Officers file.

#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

### DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 52

Name L. K. RIDAWRY.

Station TAPINI, C.D.

FIELD OFFICER'S	<b>S IOURNAL</b>	
-----------------	------------------	--

O Date	Para No.	Govt. Print.—A5595/800 pade.—7.68.
3 3 73	1.	1045-1410 Welled to GARIPA in rain. Comp set
		up Weited for people to amouble. 1600-1630 Local
		Cent. 1630-1800 Cares Nionopieg LANAVAL.
		1800-1830 Descrisions with VC'S. NIONIOPULA
		GRAIPA.
	2.	Track was cloved from IVANE River to GARIPA.
0		Dioas section not cloned.
4/3/73	3.	Too a comes organical. 1020-1110 Wilhal to Kosens
		No now R.H. built, but chiefs have + latter make
		overtable to petral in village, V.C. maitu neports his
-		group pract for come. Decision in afternoon
533	5.	0815-1015 Consus of KORMAVA 9 MAITU. Good
Mon		ottadace. V.C. Kosumo in Movely. Tailet to be
0		mitt within one week. R.H. within 2 moths.
	6.	1015-1030 Deine no mode. 1030-1400 Welkel to Irone
		Road head, 7 chain seeways I. Weited for other workers
		none rome, returned comp. 1400-1500 Description with
0		rilleges re road or Polite d. 1500-1600 Compilettain
		of Comes statistics.
6 3 73	7.	Jear or comes organical
Tues		0830 -0915 Willed for Koncova to one. Comp
0	~	at up Decision se hea they info
	8.	1100 Camino angenial, Walker dun to
		DIWARA bridge, met car at 1250. Comers
		poid, by rehicle to TARINI, orining 1315,
		rejuted to ADC.
	9	Petal stood Down.
0-	1.	
		To be made out in Triplicate.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio =



To be made out in Triplicate.
ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.
DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C
TRIP.: Officers file.

# PATROL REPORT

Patrol conducted by P. A. FEARMAN Area patrolled: KATATPA/LOID IPA Duration of patrol: Last D.D.A. patrol: 26/1/73 Last O.L.G. patrol: 26/1/73 Apreference: 26/1/73 The District Commissioner, CENTRAL  In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 11 To12: Patrol Instructions, The Report and my comments, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Reports No's !— Patrol map,  DATE: 30/3 19 73.  P.A. BRIGGS Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 13/4/1913.  Four Copy of Ireau Study, Related on Ireau Study, Date: 18/4/1913.  Four Copy of Ireau Study, Related on Ireau Study, Date: 18/4/1913.  Four Copy of Ireau Study, Related on Ireau Study, Date: 18/4/1913.  Four Copy of Ireau Study, Related on Ireau Study, Papua Study,		0-72/73 CNTRAL	Objects of patrol: Station:	GENERAL ADMINISTRATION TAPINI
In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 11 To 12:, (X) Patrol Instructions, (X) The Report and my comments, (X) Area study, (J) Updating of area study, (X) Situation Reports No's!—, (J) Patrol map, (X)  DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRIGG Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  in respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, (J) Updating of area study, 2 copin (X) Situation Report No's. 1— (J) Laboral Lap (X) District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report	Patrol conducted by P. Area patrolled: KA Duration of patrol: Last D.D.A. patrol: Last O.L.G. patrol: 26	A.FEARMAN ATAIPA/LOIOIPA 2 days 15/3-27/3 5/1/73	Subdistrict: Designation: Personnel accompa Number of days: Total population of Council area:	GOILALA A.D.O.  Inying: 2 POLICE  10 days  f 35,031  TAPINI L.G.C.
In respect of this patrol, I attach Field Officers Journal Folios 11 To 12, (X) Patrol Instructions, (X) The Report and my comments, (X) Area study, () Updating of area study, (X) Situation Reports No's !— , () Patrol map, (X)  DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRICO Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  in respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, () Updating of area study, 2 (*) Situation Report No's. 1— () Taken Hang (*) District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 18/4/1913.				
Field Officers Journal Folios 11 To 12, (I)  Patrol Instructions, (I)  The Report and my comments, (I)  Area study, (I)  Updating of area study, (I)  Patrol map, (I)  District Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach  Area study, (I)  Updating of area study, (I)  Situation Report No's. I— (I)  Carol Map  (I)  District Headquarters assessment of Average  Balow average	CENTRAL	District,		
Field Officers Journal Folios 11 To 12, (I)  Patrol Instructions, (I)  The Report and my comments, (I)  Area study, (I)  Updating of area study, (II)  Patrol map, (III)  Patrol map, (III)  Patrol map, (IIII)  Patrol map, (IIII)  Patrol map, (IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII		In respect of this patrol I	attach	
Patrol Instructions, The Report and my comments, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Reports No's !— , Patrol map,  DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRIGGS  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  in respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1—  Indian Hap  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 13/4/1913.  Date: 13/4/1913.				( <b>X</b> )
The Report and my comments,  Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's !— ,  Patrol map,  (x)  DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRIGG  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  in respect of this patrol, I attach Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Report No's. 1—  Yahrol Map  (i)  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report				
Updating of area study,  Situation Reports No's !— ,  Patrol map,  (X)  Patrol map,  (X)  DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A.BRIGUS  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Report No's. 1—  (A)  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 13/4/1913.			nents,	
Situation Reports No's !— ,  Patrol map,  ( )  Patrol map,  ( )  P.A. BRIGG  Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Report No's. 1—  ( )  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 13/4/1913.		Area study,		( )
Patrol map,  DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRIGGS Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Yard Map  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 13/4/1913.		Updating of area study,		( <b>X</b> )
DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRIGOS Assistant District Commissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— Yalra Map  (*) District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 18/4/1913.		Situation Reports No's 1-	- ,	( )
DATE: 30/3 1973.  P.A. BRIGOS Assistant District Sommissioner  The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1—  Administration  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 18/4/1913.  Date: 18/4/1913.		Patrol map,		( , )
Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I attach Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1— ()  Value Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report	DATE: 30/3 197	3.	P.A.B	Assistant District Commissioner
Area study,  Updating of area study,  Situation Report No's. 1—  Yahrd Hap  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report.  Date: 13/4/1913.	Department of the Adr Division of District Adr	ministration,		
Updating of area study, 2 capin (*)  Situation Report No's. 1—  Yabrol Map  (*)  District Headquarters assessment of Above average  Patrol & Report		In respect of this patrol, I	attach	
Situation Report No's. 1—  Yard Map  (*)  District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report  Date: 13/4/1913.				( )
District Headquarters assessment of Above average Patrol & Report  Date: 13/4/1913.			2 copen	(*)
District Headquarters assessment of Patrol & Report		6) 1 1 1.		( )
Patrol & Report				(4)
Patrol & Report		District Handauartan and		( )
Date: 13/4/1913.  Relow average  District Commissioner  District Commissioner				
	Date: 18 / 4 /10/13		4	Dhilder. 2
				a control continues oner

•

0



المعياد

#### DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43061 P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner Central District P.O.Box 776 PORT MORESBY Date: 25th May, 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-40
J. W. Kent

Deputy District Commissioner

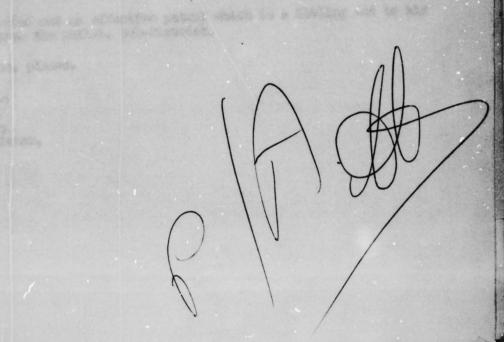
Your Reference: 67-2-5 13th April, 1973

#### TAPINI PATROL NO. 10 of 1972/73

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of the Area Study amendments arising out of the above patrol of the KATAIPA and LOLOIPA Census Divisions, as submitted by Mr. P.A.Fearman, Assistant District Officer.

W.P.Ryan W.J.





PAPENT PATROL REPORT NO. 10 - 1972/73.

Forwarded herewith in respect of the above patrol ares

- (a) Report Jackets
- (b) Updating of Area Study 2 copies;
- (e) Petrol Nep.

All material is self-explanatory and requires no further comment.

No comme was conducted on this petrol as it would appear that the Comme Registers have been misigled in connection with Territory Comme work. However, the matter is being investigated.

Mr. Fearmen has parried out an effective patrol which is a fitting end to his paried of service with the GOILALA Sub-District.

For your information, please.

J.D. FIREM. C.S. e/Matriot Commissioner, Control Matriot. DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT DEBMISTRATION.

67-2-5 Eellihor/Peg

> P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESEY.

13th April, 1973.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, TAPLE.

#### TAPTHE PATROL REPORT NO. 10 - 1972/73.

Receipt of the above report is asknowledged with thanks,

Mr. Formen has submitted an interceting, report which is a fitting end to his espable period of service in the GOILALA Sub-District.

Your comments adequately cover matters raised by the patrol.

I would be interested in learning exact details concerning the loss of the lolding Commas Division registers so that I may follow up if required.

Claim for Camping Allowence will be paid to Mr. Fearmen in Port Moreoly-

J.D. Fregue, C.D.

Mr. P.A. Pearmen, Assistant District Officer, PORT MORESEY.

Claim for Camping Allowance herewith. Please present of Sub-District Office, Els Beach, for payment.

J.D. FITZER, O.S. a/District Commissioner.



#### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telephone 67-1-1.
Our Reference 67-1-1.
If calling ask for Briggs

Ö

In Reply Please Quote

Sub-District Office,
TAPINI,
Central District.

5th April 1973.

District Commissioner District Office, P.O. Box 776, PORT MORESBY.

#### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 10 72-73.

I attach hereto the abovementioned report together with ammended portions of the area study and relevant camping allowance claim.

- 2. My comments on the report are as follows.
- (a) The first section in Social is most interesting and informative, and indicates to a large degree of Mr. Fearman's efforts and ability in communicating intimately with the people.
- (b) As regards the Gigoava Land Dispute, when the elders of the parties concerned notify me of their willingness to meet I will arrange for a competent officer to attend their meeting and assist them where necessary.
- (c) It is unfortunate that the Aid Post at Erumelavava has been the cause of discontent. The Orderly there, Julian Nomei is one of the better A.P.O's and works fairly well, I consider that time may relieve the situation.
- (d) The sale of vegetables within the area is pleasing, D.A.S.F. have assisted significantly with the promotion of this enterprise and the presence of buyers from South Pacific Cold stores has also made a great difference in stimulating interest and productivity
- Mr. fearman has submitted a good report onan effective and worthwhile Patrol, his transfer, as a result of promotion will be to this Sub-District's disadvantage as far as effective field work is concerned.

Assistant District Commissioner.

#### PATROL REPORT NO. 10-72/73

Station TAPINI
District CENTRAL
Census Divisions KATAIPA/LOLOIPA

Officer Compiling P.A.FEARMAN
Subdistrict GOILALA
L.G.Council TAPINI

#### INTRODUCTION:

The patrol was carried out as per instruction. Departure was unfortunately delayed owing to search for the LOLOIPA Census Division census bloks. These were sent to PORT MORESBY for the Territory Census and have not been returned.

#### SOCIAL:

Maturally nowdays all the dead are buryed in the Village Graveyards. While at LAVAVAI I visited the old key village sight and was shown three ancestor trees. These are located ten minuits walk away from the present village.

It seems that different trees were used for different classes of people. Battle victims being the most honoured dead. These would be carried back to the heart of the fortified village and mounted on a platform in a tree, at Goilala eye level, for all to see. This tree was fenced free of pigs and dogs, and when a new body was placed in it was continually watched. As the body ripened a party would progress until finally the stony eyes would weep pus. At this stage the party would reach a frenzy. Select groups of warriors would race off to another village and butcher, im payback for their dead comrade. If this party found that they were not strong enough to be able to massacre their foes then smoke signals were sent to bring reenforcements. Sometimes these would be recruited from a neighbouring villge. At the massacre men women and children were butchered and burnt. Women were not taken captive because they would only breed enemies. Children were not able to be educated or endoctinated into the new host village way of life so they too were butchered. Naturally it was more of a sucess killing adult male, and iff they were fat enough - to bring them home for a human feast. This only eaten by the men at a mens party. Some warriors specialised im their killings. One old men now boasts of the way he killed women and he always took the womans breasts home because he maintains that they are divine food. The enemies pigs were also slaughtered and burnt if they were not worth carrying home to eat.

ains that they are divine food. The enemies pigs were also slaughtered and burnt if they were not worth carrying home to eat.

Most of the people lived close to their main fortified house line however they did have smaller garden hamlets. These too were fortified. Owing to the constant fighting between various groups each will age had sample land.

groups each village had ample land.

While I was looking high up into the ancestor tree
trying to spot human remains the old Village Constable removed
building materials proped against the base of it. When he had finished I noticed that undermeath the building wood was a fork in the
tree end that in this fork were human bones. These apparently were
the bones of the last battle victims. As new victims would arrive
the older bones would be moved to a new position in the tree.

The killings and the putting of bodies in trees seemed to be done more in the form of pure justice than because of spiritial fears.

LAITATE Compensation Payments;

The head man of LAITATE paid twenty six dollars and one mature pig to the KERAU people. This was one pig less than previously agreed and so one more pig is to be paid. The people decided that this payment is to be made when the other payments are made by some man from the IVANE area. He too must pay 26\$ and two pigs. The LAITATE headman said that when the other payments were ready to be handed over he would send word to TAPINI.

GIGOAVA Land dispute:

At the top of the GIGOAVA valley there is a dispute of over a small garden. As most of the old men and land chiefs of this area are now in residence in the Kunimaipa area the people were told to arrange a meeting of all the big men and when they were ready a patroll Officer could be sent to 'chair their meeting and help form a desicion.

ERUMELAVAVA Aid Post;

The A.P.O. from ERUME has just returned from leave. Naturally his gardens had been destroyed by visiting pigs. The owners of these pigs all paid compensation to him for his garden and now all is not well. One of these men when making payment said that it would be better if the A.P.O. left ERUME. The Councillor from KOTIOLAVAVA then said that he would be very happy to have the aid post at his village handy to the school. After talks it was agreed to leave the AID POST where it is and see how the Odderly was received.

All the people met by the patrol seemed to be in good health.

POLITICAL:

BRIEF Political Education talks were conducted at each Village. The subjects discussed being:-

Majority rule, Trade, Money,, Local Government,, Public Service,

Education, & Social Change -(especially with regard to parties) & National Unity.

The people seemed happy enough and asked few questions except to clarify the actual talks. One man at IAVAVAI was scared of the war in Vietnam. He was told that this war was nearly over and that

Vietnam was a long way away and suffering from different circumstances to Papua and New Gunsa.

#### COUNCILLORS:

The councillors in every village seemed to be filling leadership rolls in their community. Previously councillors seemed to be a mere spokesman who could communicate with, and handle the administerative staff.

#### ECONOMIC:

At ERUMELAVAVA the airstrip is used as a bulk head to seal vegetables to John Darvall of the TAPINI store. He buys vegetables to back load his aircraft to BORT MORESBY.

Now at TAPINI there is a group of buisness men who

Now at TAPINI there is a group of buisness men who buy vegetables. They have their own short wheel base Toyota which they use to collect vegetables from the LOLOIPA Villages along the GUARI road.

The Agricultural Department also buys vegetables and im doing so have given the people more consistant and reliable prices which have set the local purchases to some form of standard.

At KERAU the neighbouring villages sell some produce to the C.Mission. This is not as large a scale as the vegetable buisnesses near TAPINI.

Only MATSHAVAVA And TATUPITA villages produce sizable amounts of coffee. MATSI.. earned \$25 and TATUPITA earned \$57.18 from the agricultural Department purchases last year. This coffee was all purchased in small amounts. The TAPINI store also buys coffee and so the total earnings for coffee could be doubled from the Agricultural Department purchases.

Although the LOLOIPA have only 87 head of native ewned stock, cattle, and the KATAIPA have only 36, cattle are rapidly moving to be the important economy earner for the area. With the advent of the slaughter house people will be eager to start off projects every where.

At ERUMELAVAVA there is one trade store and another one being built. As yet no approach has been made for the second store to become licenced to operate. The only abnormality with regard to stores was that the KOHOLAVAVA trade store was well stocked with prices compatable to those at TAPINI. It is suspected that J.B.Martin of GARAINA is helping that proprietor.

#### MISCELANEOUS:

Roads:

At KOHOLAVAVA and ERUMELAVAVA the people asked for a week to render their roads servicable. The POMUTU AND BURAI people said that they would be able to respen their walking track within a month by doing one days work a week - as required by L.G.C.

From the suspencion bridge across the Lowe river on the ERUMELAVAVA road, the first three bridges need redecking. This project would cost \$50 per brige if done locally.

The problem with keeping the ERUME.. road sericable is that from the GUARI road turn off to the Lowe bridge is owned by the MATSILAVAVA people who do not use this road. As this section is not well graded or well kept it might be more economical if this short section was repegged to cross the Loloipa River and join to the GUARI road upstream of the ARIOME bridge. Some investigation would have to be conducted to estimate costs if this project is considered feasible.

Near KERAU the bridle path to TAPINI has been washed away. The patrol assembled all of the neighbouring villagers to do their weeks work day on this track. The track was rebuilt for a hundred yards. Three days later it was washed way away again. If the hundred men turn up to do their weeks work day at this sight for the next month or so they will eventually have a permanent road. The problem here seem s to be an underground spring which is continually undermining the peoples hard work.

continually undermining the peoples hard work.

General attitude towards road maintainence is good.

People in most areas take pride in keeping their sections of road open, even if heavy rains are constantly challenging their spirit.

ShotGuns;

Shot gum registr ation was checked im each village;
VARO/KAMO from TAWUNI has taken his gum to PORT MORESBY.
AMONA/IPOEA from MATSILAVAVA has moved residence to ERUMA and did not bother to bring his gum for inspection.
APO/AMAI from MATSILAVAVA had gone to PORT MORESBY and left his gum with an um licenced man, this is being held by TAPINI Police.
WORUVU/KOPA of MATSILAVAVA had gone to LAVAVAI and did not have his gum inspected as he had it with him.
MAKA/APAVA of OROPOA has moved to TAPINI with his gum.
LAIAM/TORIWO from BAPIVI has moved to GUARI with his gum.
MAINA/AISA who was John Matins Storeman atERUME has gone back to the Mekeo and the gum is now believed to be in John Matins care.
NOIA/TAMA of GIGOAVE had his shot gun confiscated by court actiom.
NOIA/IAIAM of GIGOAVE had his shot gun confiscated by court action.
NOIA/IAIAM of GIGOAVA was found to be two old for a shotgun and so surrendered it to TUMINO/SAIA, transfer certificate issued.
ZABUI/ZAUAI of KOIIOLAVAVA says his gun was confiscated by court action but no record is held of this in the Shotgun register.
MORRIE/IAIAM of TORORO had left his shotgun with his wife and gone to PORT MORESBY. Gun now held by the TAPINI Police until his return.
TAPINI Police are still investigating various shotgun offences pending court action.

CONCLUSIONS

Everybody visited seemed fit and well despite the

(P.A.Fearman)

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA Folio No. 11-72 DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION Name 61 (egeman) Station TAPENS FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Para No. Date Govt. Print.-B4096/1,000 pads.- 4.71. Heembed 197 194 BUAUAR Semon GOTTLE VEGETARIES Arcestar 90 thees walked to KATARPA 197 goods, complaints settlessel 198 99 Proce Alian Question tolkes 210 education 201 0700ho- 0030 WOLKED SO KERAU 202 varelstide near keeps deman at Mesion Spert walked cheek land state 205 worked indeed anshoo work 2000 Yeean villages combined bad work on a landslide on the TAPENS repeared and rebuilt completed 11+30 hrs men turned up to work cant 208 Weard (Som people aimized make payments to LASTATE 200 Said enaral bring then carlo mine 210 Lucas a HOTHES WOORD TO KARIARITST -A Proce compal. Da Prodem at Ecumerara 212 people -MODESTLANDUA. velot 0730-0945 14 people one prove to TORNE Corplano Sent 215 MARSE - STUH Cut. Ihr to bridge 0800ho Decorted 210 at KOTEO. Cathe project 217 1100 hs amiled angio 218 1300ho Eune Made 219 amed Commers by spares came less co hard Dr capo Jea. 220 ana set sine wat both Voanh - S 121 Obooks- 1000 Golded to Greenia. mado - more and modeled 124 Great meeting with all

25 coned

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = To be made out in Triplicate.

ORIG.: D.D.C. and A.D.C. to forward to D.C.

DUP.: Other officers to A.D.C.

TRIP.: Officer's file.

#### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

DEPARTMENT OF DISTRICT ADMINISTRATION

Folio No. 12 - 73

	XXL	a kaemo	Station APENT
Date	Para No.	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL	
Date	No.	10-01	Gov ⁴ . Print.—B4096/1,000 pads.—4.71.
43	226	Walked to Korlalabar S	rapping for
'		ereal meeting at ERUMEL	alayau 1
	227	Jaiks with Jame Deads	DIO
-to-	288	A what arried ADO, april.	
5/5	289	Offer And timural come for O	no Wi men con
		in real raise for that tolitical.	Sonday Ant Observe
. 10	-	a foruse	100000
90	230	10830-1130 cocled to	SOPRUS SOFO
		Communa Burung Co	must boll
		wend and on tack or	much markay
		Enstruction to maintain	last star or s
	931	TO KED ON BOOK RE	we or som
		REST YOUR & MESION NO TOO	P mo bena
		re rasel	
	22	GUAR TRACIK ARRENED	Det to
		CLAMUTY 10 tody at :	small hand
		lost have in sad refer	
	233	Toda let good tele	D. Teks W
		the GEORGE PURN ON DO	y dight exam
74/2	021	beone come most father &	ex same to
CIP	205	Of B TORVERS care that talk.	BLEUZ.
	226	this gradu took pooled to	KAUZ.
	236	Table 1 al Docto	
	738	Roceived mail Botrod	Harder
	234	Reduced do Station)	made.
2			
-		and the second of the second	

## PATROL REPORT

Objects of patrol: General

11-72/73

Report number:

	al	Station:	TAPINI		
Patrol conducted by: P	A. BRIGGS	Subdistrict:	GOILALA		
Area patrolled: PILIT	U C/D	Designation:	Assistant		
Duration of patrol: 26-	-30/3/73 Inc	Personnel acce	ompanying: S	R.P.N.G.	A.P.O
Last D.D.A. patrol:		Number of da		5	•
Last O.L.G. patrol: N	1/a	Total populat	ion of area:	1552.	
Map reference: Sketch	- Contract of the contract of	Council area:	Nil		
		House of Asse	mbly Electorate	: GOILALA	
The District Commissione	er,				
Dis	strict,				
Central					
	In respect of this patrol, I	attach			
	Field Officers Journal Fol		4	(1)	
	Patrol Instructions,			(_)	
	The Report and my comm	nents,		(~	
	Area study,			(-)	
	Updating of area study,			(, -)	
	Situation Reports No's 1-	- ,		( -)	
	Patrol map,			(V)	
		70			
			Assistant I	District Commis	sioner
DATE: 3 /4 1973.					
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir KONEDOBU, Papua New	nistration, w Guinea.				
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	nistration, w Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I	attach			
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study,	attach		( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study,			( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study,			( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1			( ) ( ) ( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1			( ) ( ) ( ) ( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	essment of		( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) thowe average	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	essment of	 A	verage	
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	essment of	 A		
The Secretary, Department of the Admin Division of District Admir	In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	essment of	 A 6	verage	sioner



# DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

And

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43061

P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINZA

The District Commissioner Central District
P.O.Box 776
PORT MORESBY

Date: 29th June, 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-52
Action Officer: R.G. Orwir
Posignation: a/DDC

Nour Reference: 67-2-5
Date: 25th May, 1973

TAPINI PATROL NO. 11/1972

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of PILITU Census Division, as submitted by Mr. P.A.Briggs, Assistant District Commissioner.

W.P.RYAN ~ a/Secretary

Cc. A.O.C. Japania

District Office, P.O. Box 776, FORT BORLEBY.

The Director,
Department of the Chief Minister
and Development Administration,
KCHEDOBU.

67-2-5
Assussen/Ds
10 (L)

25th May. 1973.

### TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO. 11 of 1972/72.

Attached please find patrol report jacket for the above, for your records.

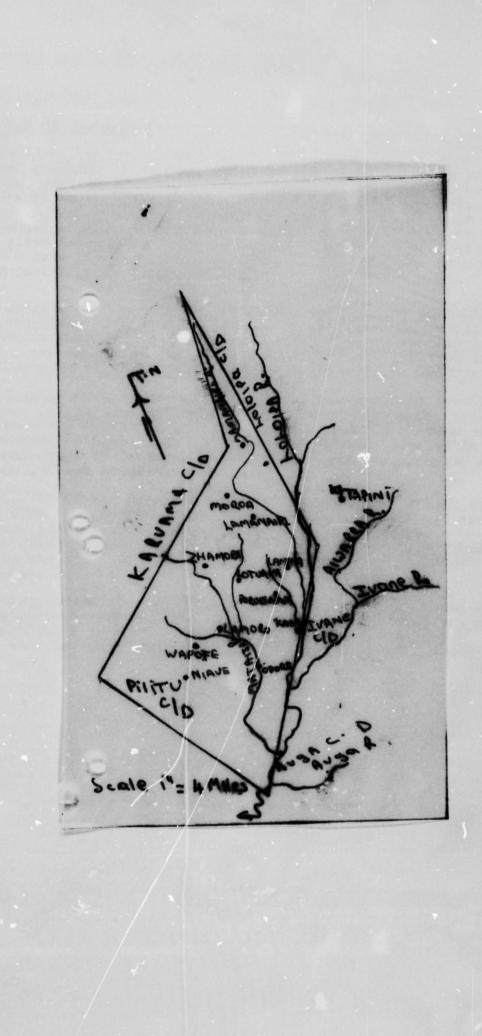
J.D. Fitzer, a/District Commissioner, Central District.

c.c. A.D.C. TAPINI.

Thank you for the report. Claims for Camping allowance are returned herewith. Has the school (mentioned page 4) the blessing of the D.F.B.?

With respect to the food shortages experienced by workers, have any gardens been planted along the route of the proposed coast road? This was discussed with you previously.

J.D. Fitzer, a/District Commissioner, Central District.



### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No11-72/73.

EXTRACT FROM F.O.J

MONTH OF MARCH 1973.

Monday 26th: Departed Tapini by vehicle for Ariome bridge at 0930, arrived bridge at 1000. Carriers not present. Decide to walk ahead to contact carriers A.P.O. Walton and Police remained with the Patrol Gear at Ariome. Met carriers at Lamanaipa River crossing sent them back to Ariome post haste. Arrived Lamaina at 1215 hrs in the rain. Walton and carriers arrive 1420 hrs. Camp made and people sent to their houses because of excessive rain. Slept Lamina.

Tuesday 27th: People of Lamina and Poruelavava assembled and discussions with them began at 0730 hrs continued until 1000 hrs when atrol left for Lotuava. Arrived Lotuava at 1245 hrs, made camp and assembled the people, discussions until 1500 hrs and then inspection of village area and surrounds. Slept Lotuava.

Wednesday 20th: Departed Lotuava without carriers for Zhamora area, met Zhamora and Lamoro people at Lapaia hill, brief discussion with them, Mr. Walton left to carry on further discussions, self returned to Lotuava at 1400 hrs. Two matters settled in the Local Court at Lotuava. 1600 hrs arranged carriers for walk to Kone. Slept Lotuava.

Thursday 29th: Departed Lotuava for Kone, via a bush track, at 0720 hrs, arrived Kone at 1110 hrs. amp made and awaited the Opore people who arrived at 1300 hrs, discussions regarding Council and the Coast road carried out and concluded with the onset of rain at 1520 hrs. People to their houses. Slept Kone.

Friday 30th. Departed Kone via bridle path for Tapin at 0725 hrs a steady and interesting climb, along the route of the new Coast road, completed work inspected, arrived Tapini at 1000 hrs and Carriers paid off and fed. Patrol stood down.

As the situation atomic lew we have a group of people who know how to vote, they know they are vote for the House of assembly every four years, they know that they elect a people of assembly every four years, they know that they elect a people of assembly every four years, they know that they elect a people of the electric of the state of the electric of the source of assembly or the dovernment. They are their Government of assembly or the dovernment, they are their Government of assembly or the dovernment. They are their foreigner of the content with this arrangement, I wonder if it is wise to

### PATROL REPORT NO 11-TAPINI.

STATION

TAPINI

OFFICER COMPILING P.A. BRIGGS

DISTRICT

CENTRAL

SUB-DISTRICT

GOTTATA

CENSUS DIVISION

PILITU

L.G. COUNCIL

N/A.

### INTRODUCTION.

This Patrol was mounted for no specific purpose, it was my intention to visit some of the villages in the Pilitu Census Division in order to re-asses their development over the last six years (my last visit to the area was in April 1973).

- 2. I was also interested to observe the development in interest as applicable to Local Government my observations will be mentioned in the Report.
- Because of the nature of this Petrol I did not visit every village in the Census Division, I did meet with and talk to the majority of the people however.

### POLITICAL.

The level of Political awareness in the Census Division remains low, little interest is expressed by the people concerning such establishments as the House of Assembly or other such matters

- 2. The Government as represented by the visiting Patrol Officer is all that concerns them, and as such it is well accepted and represented. It often occurs to me that perhaps it is not necessary to have each and every individual within an area "Politically Aware" as seems to have been the aim in past years.
- As the situation stands now we have a group of people who know how to vote, they know they can vote for the House of Assembly every four years, they know that they elect a person who represents them in their own electorate, they are not concerned with the Regional Electorate, or with the intrication of the House of Assembly or the Government. They see their Government personified in the officer who visits them from time to time and are content with this arrangement. I wonder if it is wise to disturb them any further.

### PATROL REPORT NO. 11 - TAPINI.

- 4. I am convinced that the policy of an Officer spouting forth with meaningless terms and concepts (to the people that is) has done more damage than good, it has made the people bored, it would be possible for any adult villager to almost forecast what an officer is going to say. If it is to be the continued Policy of the Government to Politically Educate the people beyond the present standard, then I earnestly suggest that the whole subject be reviewed and a system devised where the people's interest is stimulated and then information can be disseminated and quite often retained.
- 5. This problem of boredom and interest stimulation is on, which will be common to societies which do not have a reasonable literacy rate, where information is given by word of mouth and retained in the memory, as such it is necessary to go beyond t e standards of publications which mean little to a person who cannot read them, or verbab speaches which inevitably resolve into cloud, tree and scenery gazing by the people being "lectured".

### ECONOMIC.

The Pilitu Census Division is one of the most rugged areas(geographically) in a generally rugged Sub-District. There re no roads into the area, there are no airstrips, and the nearest Port is Yule Island, some seventy miles away.

- 2. Without these facilities and due to the extreme ruggedness of the topography (which precludes human porterage) it is extremely difficult to establish economic ventures. Even cattle cannot be introduced widely into the area as there are no existing bridle paths along which they could be moved.
- J. I could see no evidence of progress in this field over the last six years, I can see no possibility of economic development for these people on an economic scale unless large amounts of raw metals are found in the area, which would make it worthwhile for a large company or even the Government to open the area up, I believe that this area has been well surveyd geologically by Kennecot and C.R.A. with no success.
- 4. I consider that it is a sad fact that unless some as yet unknown benefactor allocates large amounts of money to the area it will remain largely as it is for many years to come, it is also likelylthat the people may migrate to an area which offers them better opportunities.
- 5. At present the peoples economic activity is largely

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.11 - 72/73.

.... largely

confined to the sale of Betel Nut, which grows well in the lower areas of the Census Division, and the sale of pigs during traditional ceremonies. Money is introduced to the area by workers returning home and sometimes by visitors coming into the Census Division for the traditional ceremonies.

- 6. To a large degree this money is continually circulating and very little of it is "fresh" money a person buys a piece of pig in village A and pays for it, he then goes to village B and buys another, at both villages through his purchase he has set up a reciprocal debt, that is when he later has a party in his village the people he bought pig from in villages A and B must, or are expected to bu pig from him for the same value as he gave.
- 7. In the last few months the work on the Tapini-Coast road has been a source of finance to the people, they pay no tax, not being in a Council area and as such they receive a share of the Rural Development monies spent there. They appear quite keen to work for cash but face difficulty with their food, as it is necessary for them to caary a weeks supply to the secne of work, this precludes a number of them from working as some people must stay at home to watch the pigs and gardens. I will discuss this problem further in the section of the report entitled Roads.

### SOCIAL.

The people of the Pilitu Census Division are generally an amiable law abiding group. Very little of our Court Work originates from this area. The people are friendly, co-operative and pro-government.

- 2. Whilst they are commonly know as Goilala people, and to a large degree physically resemble the true Goilala people around the Aiwarra Census Division, there are three distinct ethnic influences upon them. They are closely related to the Kuni people who have now shifted to Bakoiudu, closely related to the Goilala people, they have marriage alliances with the people of ORO and Koruava villages, and through the intrusion of the Karuama people into the valley they have ties with the Kate speaking Karuama and Kunimaipa people.
- These three sets of influence generally mix well except for a wariness expressed between the villages of ZHAMORA, LOTUAVA

### TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO.11-72/73.

### · ... LOTUAVA

and LAMORO, it is here that the three sets of influence terminate and come into contact with each other. Generally the people from LAMORO and LOTUAVA will combine in their wariness of the ZHAMORA people, mainly I think because the prior tow villages speak a different language from the Zhamora people.

- 4. One point of interest is their plans to build a school, they have been somewhat unique in that they have originated and expressed the idea and even more so in that they have done something about it, of their own initiative, they have collected \$500.00 which is a considerable amount more than some of the other schools in the area which have been largely built through Mission/Government efforts.
- This amount of money is sufficient to purchase the main items for the school the most important of which is roofing iron, they have sought assistance in asking for the delivery of the iron from Port Moresby to Tapini by Administration charter or by Army Caribou, I suggest that their request is one worthy of favourable consideration.
- 6. Social activity is confined to attending and organising pig killing parties or celebrations usually designed to satisfy the spirits of deceased ancestors, and largely enjoyed by the living. Pigs are killed and exchanged, traditional debts are paid and new ones incurred, and so the cycle goes on. In the absence of anything better being offered by the Government I can see little harm in these "parties" and have no intention of interfering with them until they becomes problem with regard to Economic evelopment and or Law and Order.

### LOCAL GOVERNMENT.

All of the people to whom I spoke both individuallyms and as groups expressed a strong desire to join a Local Government Council, some even complained bitterly that their previous request (made last year) had gone unnoticed and suggested that they form theor own Council. This is a complete reverse from the situation some years ago.

- 2. To look at the matter in perspective, the Pilitu Census Divison will be an embarrassment to the Tapini Council which already finds the effective administration of its present are beyond its financial and manpower resources.
- 3. Whilst sympathising with the people of the Pilitu Census Division I can see no advantage for them in coming into

### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No11-72473.

### ...into

the Tapini Council. Complaints are already made loud and strong to me by many people that they have paid tax for a number of years and have received nothing to show for it apart from tractors which drive around Tapini and a brick council house, I do not wish to sound critical, I rempat what I have heard from the people themselves.

- 4. The Pilitu Census Division is already receiving Rural Development assistance, it is expected that it will continue to do so what other advantage can this Council offer this difficult area? It can certainly impose a head tax and take some of the money that the people have difficulty in earning, they are contributing to their area in that they work at the Rural Development rate and not at the overall Adminsiatration pay.
- 5. Whilst I agree that the time is ripe for their inclusion in the Council and also agree that it is probably desirable to have the Council in the area, I sound a note of caution against having them join simply for the sake of numbers and then having two thousand disappointed people in the area, in addition to what we already have.
- 6. I would seek the District commissioners advice on this matter before any recommendations are made regarding their inclusion in a Council.

### ROADS.

0

Within the Census District there is four and a quarter miles of completed road, aimed eventually at Bakoiudu and then the Hiritano Highway, a lrge distance of this has been pegged and it is my proposal to have this road line opened up to an ititial width of six feet. I wish to have a completed road to Kone, the site of the crossing of the Loloipa River, in order to get materials for the bridge on site, her this the road will be built to the required six feet in an effort to get at least an established bench right through rather than continue with the full bench and have the line markers of the road lost and in some cases destroyed. Also a bench of six feet is sufficient for machinery to work upon and it is expected that the widening of the road can be undertaken by machinery and thus releive the task of hand labour.

- 2. With this in mind Mr. A.P.O. walton will be instructed to spend a month at Kone on the first section of the six foot bench with the completion of the current wet season more labourers will be put on the section Tapin-Kone and it will be completed.
- 3. I have previously mentioned that I consider it essential

# TAPINI PATROL REPORT NO 12-72/73.

### ... essential

3,

that allocations of money for this road be made directly to the Assistant District Commissioner, my reasons for this recomendation are (a) The area is not within the Council area (b) the

Council is already overcommitted on its works programme as regards effective superviscon of the Rural evelopment money allocated. The Council Adviser cannot be expected to effecti vely supervise 6 different road projects at once and I am not in the position to assist him (c) I am in the position to keep an officer in a supervisory capacity on this road full time t us ensuring the legitimate and worthwhile expenditure of money, of which the Government is short.

### Conclusion.

Mr. Walton accompanied me on this Patrol, my intention in this was to ascertain wether he was fit to Patrol solo, I am content that he is and as such will shortly be issuing him with Patrol Instructions to supervise work on the Kone section of the Coast road.

Mr. Walton will not be submitting a Patrol Report, but I will be attaching his camping allowance claim with mine.

(P.A. Briggs)
Assistant District Commissioner.

67-2-5. D.C.

# PATROL REPORT

	-72/73	Objects of patrol:	ROAD SUPERVISION	
District: , . Cen	ntral	Station:	TAPINI	
Patrol conducted by:	S.W. Walton APO	Subdistrict:	GOILALA	
Area patrolled: PI	LITU CENSUS DIVISIO	ONDesignation:	ASSISTANT PATROL OFF	
Duration of patrol:	9/4-19/5/73	Personnel accomp	panying: AID POST ORDERLY	
Last D.D.A. patrol:	MARCH	Number of days:	14/5-19/5/73 24 days BROKEN PATRO	
Last O.L.G. patrol:	N/a	Total population	of area: 1552	
Map reference:		Council area:	NIL	
		House of Assembly Electorate: GOILALA		
The District Commissi	ioner,			
CENTRAL	District,			
PORT MORESBY				
	In respect of this patrol, I	attach		
	Field Officers Journal Fol		( <b>X</b> )	
	Patrol Instructions,		( <b>X</b> )	
	The Report and my comm	nents.	( X )	
	Area study,			
	Updating of area study,			
	Situation Reports No's 1-			
	Patrol map,	,		
	ration map,			
			A	
	***************************************		Raigna \	
DATE: 15/ 6 18/2				
DATE: 15/ 6 19/3	•		Assistant District Commissioner	
DATE: 15/ 6 19/3  The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad KONEDOB'J, Papua	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.		Assistant District Commissioner	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I		Assistant District Commissioner	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study,		Assistant District Commissioner	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study,	attach	Assistant District Commissioner  ( ) ( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach	Assistant District Commissioner  ( ) ( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach	Assistant District Commissioner  ( ) ( ) ( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach	( ) ( ) ( ) ( )	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach	( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) Above average	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach	( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) Above average Average	
The Secretary, Department of the Adi Division of District Ad	ministrator, ministration, New Guinea.  In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach	( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) ( ) Above average	



### DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS: CHIEFMIN TELEPHONE: 44601 LOCAL GOVT. DIV. 44621 CABINET DIVISION 43061

1

P.O. BOX 2396 KONEDOBU, PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner Central District P.O. Box 776 PORT MORESBY Date: 31st July, 1973
Our Reference: 67-1-59
Action Officer: T. Downes

Designation: District Officer

Your Reference:
Date:

AUG 1973 A

TAPINI PATROL NO. 12 - 1972/73

Reference your 67-2-5 of 21st June, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report Jacket arising out of the above patrol of PILITU Census Division, as submitted by Mr. S.W. WALTON, Assistant Patrol Officer.

W.P. RYAN a/Secretary Discom 2891

P.O. Box 776. PORT MORESHY.

The Secretary,
Department of the Chief Minister
and Development Administration,
KONEDOBU.

21st June, 1973 67-2-5 Asmissen/Pg DO (Lands)

### TAPINI PATROL No. 12 OF 1972-73

Enclosed please find patrol jacket recording the above patrol. This was a special purpose patrol and no additional correspondence arises from it.

This was Mr. WALTON's first sale patrol. He expresses himself well in his reporting but a little proof reading before submission would not be amiss.

Forwarded for your records please.

R.T. GALLOWAY, District Commissioner, Central District.

c.c. Assistant District Commissioner,
Sub-District Office,
TAPINI.
Claim for Camping Allowance returned herewith.

R.T. GALLOWAY, District Commissioner, Central District.



### DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEGRAMS :

0

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner, Central District, P.O.Box, 776, PORT MORESBY Date: 15/6/73
Our Reference: 67-1-1
Action Officer:
Designation:

Your Reference:

### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 12 1972/73

Forwarded herewith please find two copies of the above Report submitted by Mr.S.Walton, Assistant Patrol Officer. This patrol was mounted for the purpose of road construction, and this was Mr.Walton's first sole patrol.

- 2. My comments on the report are as follows:
- (a) As Mr.Walton has stated, relying entirely on hand labour will make this project a long and tedious affair. Although this is a Rural Development selfhelp project, the need for mechanical assistance to local workers is apparent. When 73/74 funds become available, I propose to hire the P.W.D. bulldozer when necessary. Mr.Walton is to be complemented on his success in constructing one and a half miles in a short period, in difficult conditions.
- (b) The people of the PILITU have seen little opportunity in the past for employment in their area and it is pleasing to note their attitude. Road access to the area should have considerable effect on the nearer villages.
- (c) A good report marred by poor typing, however, as this is Mr. Walton's first effort I have accepted the report, but will expect a higher standard of presentation in future.
- 3. Camping allowance claim is forwarded herewith.

Assistant District Comissioner.



### DEPARTMENT OF THE CHIEF MINISTER AND DEVELOPMENT ADMINISTRATION

TELEPHONE:

PAPUA NEW GUINEA

The District Commissioner, Central District, P.O.Box, 776, PORT MORESBY Our Reference: 67–1–1
Action Officer:
Designation:

Your Reference:

### TAPINI PATROL REPORT No. 12 1972/73

Forwarded herewith please find two copies of the above Report submitted by Mr.S.Walton, Assistant Patrol Officer. This patrol was mounted for the purpose of road construction, and this was Mr.Walton's first solo patrol.

- 2. My comments on the report are as follows:
- (a) As Mr. Walton has stated, relying entirely on hand labour will make this project a long and tedious affair. Although this is a Rural Development selfhelp project, the need for mechanical assistance to local workers is apparent. When 73/74 funds become available, I propose to hire the P.W.D. bulldozer when necessary. Mr. Walton is to be complemented on his success in constructing one and a half miles in a short period, in difficult conditions.
- (b) The people of the PILITU have seen little opportunity in the past for employment in their area and it is pleasing to note their attitude. Road access to the area should have considerable effect on the nearer villages.
- (c) A good report marred by poor typing, however, as this is Mr. Walton's first effort I have accepted the report, but will expect a higher standard of presentation in future.
- Camping allowance claim is forwarded herewith.

Assistant District Commissioner



### DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

3

In Reply Please Quote

No.

Sub-District Office, TAPINI, Central District.

5th April 1973.

Mr. S Walton A.P.O. Sub-District Office, TAPINI C.D.

TAPINI PATROL No. 12-72/73.

Further to our discussions please be prepared to depart Tapini on Monday the ninth of April 1973 for Kone village in the Pilitu Census Division.

- 2. You will base yourself at Kone, and with the villagers of Kene, Lotuava, and Opore you are to start the construction of a six foot wide road bench along the road peg as marked recently by Father Duffey.
- J. I will want you to stay ther for at least one month, you may visit Tapini on weekends, after Friday night if you wish to, and Eeturn on Monday mornings.
- 4. Please check with Mr. Holdup as to the amount of money you may spend, there is to be no over-expenditure of this project, rates of pay will be seventy cents per man per day. In addition to the above width of road I will want you to ensure that the bush uphill from the edge of the road is cut and removed for a dista nee of fifteen feet, this will facilitate the easy construction of your basic bench to a vehicular road.

5. Send out for carriers tomorrow. You will need to pay the labourers weekly and Inwill expect you to have accurate records of days worked before I issue you with the cash which you will need.

I trust you have an enjoyable stay at Kone.

(P.A. Sriggs) 7 Assistant District Commissioner.

### PATROL REPORT NO 42-TAPINI.

STATION TAPINI OFFICER COMPILING S.W. WALTON

DISTRICT CENTRAL SUB-DISTRICT GOILALA

CENSUS DIVISION PILITU L.G. COUNCIL N/A.

### ENTRODUCTION.

This patrol was mounted for the purpose of supervising road work on the Kone section of the propposed Tapini/Bakouidu road. I was instructed to build a 6' feet wide road bench and clear the vegetation for 15' feet above the road, following the pegs marked by Fr. Duffey. I set myself up at Kone, living in the Rest House, where I stayed for Five weeks. Because of the close proximity to Tapini I was able to rturn to the station for the weekends.

Kone is situated ten miles from Tapini and is in the Pilutu Census Division. The village is next to Loloipa river and is about 1600 feet A.M.S.L. The climate is hot and humid, unlike most of the Goilala, making conditions most unpleasant for road work.

### ROAD

Work was started the Bakouidu side of Kone and progressed about a 1½ miles. Mr Briggs intends to have a vechicular road from Tapini to Konea and a bridle path from Kone onwards. Once the vechicular section has been completed and a bridge built across the rifer, then machinery can be used to widen the existing bridle path. The Tapini/Bakouidu section of the road is now about 4½ miles

long, of which only 3 miles is open to vehicles. The total distance to Bakouidu is about 40 miles. So at its present rate of progess its going to take quite a few years to complete.

The total amount spent amount allocated on the Tapini/Bakouidu road for the 72/73 Financial year was \$10,000. Of this \$9872.67 was spant up to the 12th June. The total amount spent on the Kone section was \$1,093.80. The amount spent on the Tapini seet section was \$8,778.87.

### WORK FORCE

The entire work force was made up of people from the Pilit u Census Division, with the majority of them coming from Lotuava and Kone. The people were enthusiatic in their work, though there was some waning in enthusiasm in the last week of work, this was caused by the high incidence of sickness amoungst the people.

The first week there was about 50 workers, and for the next three weeks about 100 workers and then for the last week back down to 50. The rate of pay was 70cents a day. Work started at 8 am and finished at 3 pm without a lunch break.

Because of the low altitude, the health in the area is generally poor. There is widespread "grille" and numerous "tropical ulcers". The people always seem to be suffering from malaria and headpains. The personal hygiene of the people is non-existent and consequently there is a lot of gastric and diarrhoe complaints. On the last week of the Patrol I was accompanied by a Medical Orderly, who treated 102 people. A Medical Orderly is essential for any Patrol into the Pilitu. There is no Aid Post In the Census Division, so a Medical acompaning a Patrol is a good opportunity to treat the people. Also on road work there is always a lot of small injuries and cuts, which if not treated will become infected.

As already stated the main purpose of this patrol was Road Supervision, but because of my presence in the village, I seemsulted on many problems. Two of them were marriage disputes which were both referred to A.D.C. Briggs. One man was warned about pigs, that if he didn't remove his pigs from the village he would be put in court. Generally the people are very law abiding and there is little court work from this area. They were very co-operative towards me, as a person and as a Road Overseer.

All work was done by hand (simple tools). And when taking into account the rugged nature of the terrain, the progess was considerable. I think that it is essential to use heavy machinery for road building. Working by hand is just too arduous and tedious If there is a bulldozer working with the people, they will become more anthusiatic and they can actually see the "friuts of the labour?. Heavy machinery should be put on the Tapini/Kone section to speed work up, and then when the road has reached Kone the machinery can be used to widen the existing bridle path.

machinery can be used to widen the existing bridle path.

The biggest produce in building roads in the Goilala is landslides. Of the 1½ miles of bridle path built, at least a 1/3 has come down in landslides. When the Patrol had finished most had been cleared.

The people of the Pilitu are very keen about having a road through their area and especially as it is going to the coast This arealas has had very little development and as a consequence they feel neglected. The people are prepared to work hard and if supervised properly there should be rapid progress in the future. The only economic activity the peole can participate in, is road work. So, to the people it serves two purposes, one is the immediate monetary gain, the other is the longterm effect of having a road through their Census Division.

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

Folio No. 18

Name SWWALTON

Station TAPINA

Date	Para. No.	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Govt. Print.—9301/1.63, 2,000 bks.
3		
17/4/73		
SATURON	39	SATURDAY OBSERVED COMMISSIONER'S
		OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERT
8/4/78		20 JUN 1973 X
SUNDAY	31	SUNDAY OBSERVED
4		CAT MORESON
9 4 73		
morney.	32	
0		FOOT. ARRIVED AT KONE AT
		1 00PM SPENT AFTERNOON SETTING
		4P CAMP. PAY EO OFF CARRIERS
101 1-2		WHO CARRIED MY GEAR AND TOOLS.
10/4/73		TANKES OF VEW OVOR BUSSON
TUESDIAY	33.	
	40	WORKING ON THE ROAD, STARTED WORK AT 9,00 AM. KNOCKED THEM
		OFF AT 4.00 PM
anti bani		077 71 74.00
11/2/13	, ,	CALLED ROLL OF SCORM FINISHED WORK
	34	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM, STARTED
/		WORK IMMEDIATELY . FINISHED WORK
19/4/2		AT 3.15 pm.
	42	CALLED ROLL AT SECAM FINISHED
12 1/73		WORK AT 300 PM
THUARDAY	35	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM, FINISHED
the by		WORK AT 315 PM.
200	13	DEPART KOVE - AT 7.30 HOW ARRIVER
13/4/13	-	AT TARINI AT 10 30 AM. PATE S
RIDAY	36	CALLED ROLLAT 8.00 AM, FINISHED
		WORK AT 315 PM, DEPART (MMEDIATELY
		FOR TAPINI ARRIVED AT 5.45 PM.

### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Name SWWITLTON DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

Folio No. +62

Station TAPINI

Mate	Para. No.	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL  Govt. Print.—9301/1.63.—2,000 bks.
* 1.7-		
14/4/73		
SATURA	37.	SATURDAY OBSTRUED
		Parent IZoonii persence manier
15/4/73		464 6007
SUNDAY	348	SUNDAY OBSERVED
- 4		ROSO WORK A KNOWN THEN SEE AS
16/1/13		3.0080
MONDAY	39.	DEPARTED TAPINI 9.00 AM BY
•		FOOT ARRIVED AT 12.00 MR. PAYED
ngon		OFF TWO CARRIERS . INSPECTED ROAD
		WORK . KNOCKED THEM OFF AT
		4.00PM. CALLED ROLL AND TOOK
0/5/52		NAMES OF NEW WORKERS.
7/4/73	25	COLUMN ABOUT FINANCE
TOORY	40	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM. FINISHED
		WORK AT 3.00PM.
alcina		CALLO POLL AT THERE
18/1/3	151	WORK HT 300PM
NENESORY	41	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM. FINISHED WORK
16/13		AT 3.00 PM.
Capay	55	CALED AL DI TODON FINISHED
19/4/73		West at 30000
THURESOM	142	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM FINISHED
9		WORK AT 3.00 PM.
atu m	50	DEPARTED NOTE AT 3.0 MA
20/4/13		MARIUED BACK AT STATION 10300
FRIDAY	43	DEPART KONE AT 7:30 AM, ARRIVED
		AT TAPINI AT 10:30AM. PAID
r Jeli		OFF CARRIERS - GOOD FRIDAY
UN DAY	57	OBSERVED.
		Total Field Dave Assistant District Officer to send Original to District Officer

# TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA Folio No. #65

DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS

Station. TAPIN ( Name - S WWALTON APO FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL 30/4/73 MONDAY 53 755 AM - 930 AM PREPARATION FOR PATROL. 10.00 AN DEPARTED TAPINI BY FOOT. ARRIVED AT 1.00 AM INSPECTED ROAD WORK & KNOCKED THEM OFF AT 3.00 PM. 1 73 TUBOAY 54 CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM FINISHED WORK AT 3.00 PM 2/5/73 WENESOAN 55 CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM FINISHED WORK AT 3.00 PM 3/5/73 CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM. FINISHED THUSESON 54 WORK AT 3.00 PM. 4/5/73 CA FRIDAY 55 CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM. FINISHED WORK AT 3.00PM DEPARTED KONE AT 7.30 AM. SATURARY 56 ARRIVED BACK AT STATION 10.30 Am. - SATURDAY OBSERVED. 5/5/73 SUNDAY OBSERVED

### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Folio No. 164 Station TAPINI

Name S W NALTON APO

- Sate	Para. No.	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL  Govt. Print.—9301/1.63.—2,000 bks.
-1-10		
7/5/73	-	
woway	58	7.45 AM - 10.00AM PREPARATION FOR
		PATROL. DEPARTED 10.00 MAN BY TOYOTA.
		WALKED FROM END OF ROAD AND
I offer la		ARRIVED AT 12.30 PM SPEINT
7		REMAINDER OF AFTERNOON SUPERVISING
0		ROAD WORK, FINISHED AT 3.00PM.
8 h3		
TUESORY	59	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM. FINISHED
145511		WORK AT 300 PM
		AND CRANCE CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY OF THE PA
9/5/23		I SO PAY - A REPAY - REALISIANS RESERVICIONS RESERVICIONS
WENESOAY	60	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM. FINISHED
		WORK AT 3.00PM ONE MARRIAGE
15 5/13		DISPUTE HEARD. SENT ONE MAN TO
Tuesney	63	LOTYAVA TO FETCH THOSE CONCERNED
		WORK IS SUPERA
10/5/73		
THURESOM	61	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM. FINISHED
WENEDA		WORK AT 3.00 PM. 4.00 AM.
		THOSE CONCERNED WITH MARRIAGE
6		DISPUTE ARRIVED. TOLD THEM ALL
A.E.		TO BE AT TAPINI ON MONDAY  14/5/73 TO SEE MR. BRIGGS
		14/3/13 10 JEE MM. NA1993
11/5/23		
FRIDAY		CALLED ROLL AT 8.000M FINISHED
1 301.1	69	AT 3.60 P.M.
		WORK IN THE RESERVE TO THE RESERVE T

Total Field Day: 50AYS.

Assistant District Officer to send Original to District Officer.

Patrol Officer to send Original to District Officer and

Duplicate to Assistant District Officer.

### TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

Folio No. 165

Name SW. WALTON APO

Station TAPINI -

Pate	Para. No.	FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Govt. Print.—9301/1.63.—2,000 bks.
21/2		
1 12/5/13		
S SATURDAY	63	
		BACK AT STATION 10:30AM.
		SATURDAY OBSERVED.
1		
13/5/73		
SUNDAY	64	SUNDAY OBSERVED.
- 30		
1 5/3		
MONDAY	65	7.45AM - 10.00AM PREPARATION FOR
		PATROL DEPARTED BY FOOT AT 10.00AM
	5	AND ARRIVED AT KONE AT LOOPM
		1.00 pm - 3,00 pm SUPERVISING ROAD
		WORK. FINISHED WORK AT 3.00 PM.
B.		HALF OF THE WORK FORCE SICK, MEDICAL TREATED
15/5/73		102. PEOPLE,
<b>TUESDAY</b>	66.	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM. FINISHED
		WORK AT 300 PM.
16/5/73	4	
WENESDAY	67	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00 AM FINISHED
		WORK AT 300 PM.
17 73		
THURESDAY	168	
		WORK AT 3.00PM.
18/5/13		
FRIDAY	69.	CALLED ROLL AT 8.00AM . FINISHEN
		WORK AT 3.00 PM.

Total Field Days
recorded this Folio = 550A/5 Assistant District Officer to send Original to District Officer.
Patrol Officer to send Original to District Officer and Duplicate to Assistant District Officer.

# TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA DEPARTMENT OF NATIVE AFFAIRS Name: D. W. W. H. TOW. A. P.O. FIELD OFFICER'S JOURNAL Govt. Print.—9301/1.62.—2,000 bkg. 19(5/73 SATYRDAY 70 DEPARTED KONE AT 7:30 AM ARRIVED BACK AT STATION AT 10:30 AM PATROL STOOD DOWN.

Total Field Days recorded this Folio = Assistant District Officer to send Original to District Officer.

Patrol Officer to send Original to District Officer and
Duplicate to Assistant District Officer.